Τ	
2	
3	BEFORE THE ILLINOIS POLLUTION CONTROL BOARD
4	
5	
6	IN THE MATTER OF:
7	
8	LIVESTOCK WASTE REGULATIONS R97-15
9	35 Illinois Adm. Code 506 (Rulemaking)
10	
11	
12	
13	Proceedings held on January 31, 1997, at
14	9:05 a.m., at the Ramada Inn, 405 South 44th
15	Street, Mt. Vernon, Illinois.
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	Reported by: Darlene M. Niemeyer, CSR, RPR CSR License No.: 084-003677
22	
23	KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY 11 North 44th Street
24	Belleville, IL 62226 (618) 277-0190

KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY Belleville, Illinois

1	APPEARANCES					
2						
3	Illinois Pollution Control Board:					
4	Claire A. Manning, Board Chairman					
5	Ronald C. Flemal, Ph.D., Presiding Board Member					
6	G. Tanner Girard, Ph.D., Board Member					
7	Anand Rao, Environmental Scientist for the Board					
8	Marie Tipsord, Attorney for the Board					
9	Cynthia Ervin, Attorney to Chairman of the Board					
10	Charles M. Feinen, Attorney					
11	K.C. Poulos, Attorney					
12	Audrey Lozuk-Lawless, Hearing Officer					
13						
14						
15						
16						
17						
18						
19						
20						
21						
22						
23						
24						

1	I N	DEX				
2	WITNESSES	PAGE NUMBER				
3	Chester S. Boruff	14				
4	Richard C. Warrington, Jr	25				
5	David Antonacci	30				
6	John Marlin	31				
7	Prefiled Q&A Segment of E	Mearing 33				
8	Joe Bob Pierce	119				
9	Dr. Rick Tubbs	125				
10	Michael W. Rapps	137				
11	Bill Campbell 200					
12						
13	Julie Maschoff	211				
14	Jim Frank	241				
15						
16	EXHI	вітѕ				
17	NUMBER	MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION				
18	Exhibit 41	121				
19	Exhibit 42 Exhibit 43	169 199				
20	Exhibit 44 Exhibit 45	231 268				
21	Exhibit 46	268				
22						
23						
24						

KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY Belleville, Illinois

1	PROCEEDINGS
2	(January 31, 1997; 9:05 a.m.)
3	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Good
4	morning and welcome.
5	Today is the fourth of five hearings that
6	the Board will be holding in this matter, which is
7	titled Livestock Waste Regulations, 35 Illinois
8	Administrative Code 506.
9	My name is Audrey Lozuk-Lawless. I am
10	the Hearing Officer in this matter. Today we have
11	several Board Members also present with us. Seated
12	over there is Chairman Claire Manning.
13	CHAIRMAN MANNING: Welcome.
14	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Dr.
15	Ronald Flemal and Dr. Tanner Girard. We also have
16	several attorneys on staff here today. Ms. Marie
17	Tipsord, Cindy Ervin, Chuck Feinen and K.C.
18	Poulos. We also have a member of our technical
19	unit here, Mr. Anand Rao.
20	Thank you very much for coming. The only

21 remaining hearing that is currently scheduled is a

22 hearing that was rescheduled due to weather that we

23 had to cancel which will be in Champaign on Friday,

24 February 7th, if anyone is interested in attending

- 1 that. It also begins at 9:00 a.m., and the address
- 2 and other information you can receive in the back
- 3 of the room or approach any of us.
- 4 Today's proposal was submitted by the
- 5 Department of Agriculture. Today we will hear a
- 6 summary from the Department of Agriculture
- 7 regarding the proposal as well as summaries from
- 8 the Department of Natural Resources, the Illinois
- 9 Environmental Protection Agency and the Illinois
- 10 Department of Public Health.
- 11 Today's hearing will be governed by the
- 12 Board's rules and procedural rules on hearings.
- 13 Any information which is relevant and not
- 14 repetitious will be admitted into the record.
- 15 Today we do have a court reporter who will be
- 16 transcribing what is said today to make a complete
- 17 record for any Board Members or any members of the
- 18 public who are not with us today who would like to
- 19 know what was happening. Please be aware that if
- 20 you do want to ask questions we would like you to
- 21 approach the podium so that the court reporter and
- 22 everyone else in the audience can hear you.
- 23 After the agencies have given their
- 24 summaries, we will then proceed with some prefiled

- 1 questions directed towards the Department of
- 2 Agriculture submitted by the Illinois Farm Bureau,
- 3 Illinois Beef Association and the Illinois Pork
- 4 Producers. After that we will ask if there is
- 5 anyone in the audience who wants to ask questions
- 6 of any of those government agencies.
- 7 Following that questioning, we will begin
- 8 with the prefiled testimony of the following
- 9 people, which would be Joe Bob Pierce, Michael
- 10 Rapps, Dr. Richard Tubbs, Roger Marcoot, Bill
- 11 Campbell, Jim Frank and Michelle Paul. After those
- 12 witnesses have testified, you will be able to ask
- 13 questions to each of those persons.
- 14 If anyone else in the audience would wish
- 15 to give testimony, we have put a sign-up sheet in
- 16 the back of the room. Please sign up and after
- 17 those who have prefiled have already testified we
- 18 will give you the opportunity. When you are
- 19 testifying you will be sworn in and subject to
- 20 cross-questioning.
- 21 If you would -- if you still want to
- 22 participate but don't want to be sworn in today and
- 23 give testimony, we encourage you to file a public
- 24 comment with the Board. Send that to the Illinois

- 1 Pollution Control Board at 100 West Randolph, Suite
- 2 11-500 in Chicago, Illinois, 60601. Please do mark
- 3 at the top that this has been docketed as R97-15.
- 4 Also, lastly, there are notice lists and
- 5 service lists at the back of the room. If you
- 6 would like to receive copies of the Board's
- 7 opinions and orders as well as any opinions and any
- 8 orders that I put out as the Hearing Officer,
- 9 please sign up on the notice list. If you want to
- 10 receive copies of any testimony or post hearing
- 11 briefs, then you would also put your name on the
- 12 notice list.
- Okay. Dr. Flemal?
- 14 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Thank
- 15 you.
- On behalf of the Board, I would like to
- 17 welcome all of you to this Pollution Control Board
- 18 hearing. Many of you are perhaps not familiar with
- 19 the Illinois Pollution Control Board, and I would
- 20 like to take just a few moments to introduce us to
- 21 you a little bit and to introduce as well to you
- 22 the process that we are engaged in today.
- We have on the side table here, along
- 24 with much of the other documentation that has been

- 1 entered into this record, a little brochure, public
- 2 assistance, public access information to the
- 3 Illinois Pollution Control Board. We invite you to
- 4 take a copy and look at it and it will go into some
- 5 of the things I am about to say in more detail, if
- 6 you would like to pursue them.
- 7 The Board consists of seven members,
- 8 three of whom are present here today. The other
- 9 four are engaged in other Board activities today
- 10 and unfortunately can't be with us. The Board
- 11 members are appointed by the Governor with consent
- 12 of the Illinois Senate.
- We have two major areas of
- 14 responsibility. One is to sit in adjudication of
- 15 various kinds of contested cases that are brought
- 16 before us. In any given year we may have 200, 300
- 17 or even 400 cases of that sort to decide. They
- 18 range over a broad set of responsibilities that we
- 19 have to discharge. Some of them involve sitting in
- 20 disposition of enforcement actions that we view,
- 21 decisions made by other agencies, for example,
- 22 review of contested permits, actions that might be
- 23 brought, and the details of those you will find in
- the brochure.

- 1 We are engaged today in the second of the
- 2 two kinds of activities that the Board has
- 3 principal responsibility for, and that's the
- 4 promulgation of rules in protection of the Illinois
- 5 environment. The Pollution Control Board is
- 6 responsible for adopting all of the environmental
- 7 control standards for the State of Illinois.
- 8 In particular today we are engaged in an
- 9 activity that the Board has been charged with under
- 10 the Livestock Facilities Management Act. Copies of
- 11 that Act and the background information on it, if
- 12 you are not already familiar, again, are part of
- 13 the materials that we have on the side table for
- 14 you.
- 15 Under that Act we have been given the
- 16 responsibility by the Illinois General Assembly to
- 17 flesh out certain portions of that Livestock
- 18 Facilities Management Act. The Illinois Department
- 19 of Agriculture has given us proposals to how they
- 20 see that charge best being exercised, how we best
- 21 flesh out that proposal.
- We have been engaged, since we have
- 23 received that proposal, in getting additional
- 24 information; information via this hearing process.

- 1 We have already had three hearings, which we all
- 2 believe have been very successful in providing us
- 3 information. We will have, in addition to this
- 4 hearing, as the Hearing Officer indicated, one more
- 5 public hearing to gather yet further information.
- 6 We will also have a public comment period where all
- 7 interested persons may submit their written
- 8 comments to us regarding the proposal of the
- 9 Illinois Department of Agriculture.
- When we have all this information
- 11 assembled, the Board will deliberate over that
- 12 entire record, the proposal itself, and various
- 13 suggestions that have been made regarding that
- 14 proposal, to determine its ultimate fate. The
- 15 Board could, among its possibilities, determine not
- 16 to change the proposal that the Department of
- 17 Agriculture has given us and adopt it essentially
- in that form or we may, as another alternative,
- 19 consider moving forward but in some different form
- 20 or detail or specifics or amended form over the
- 21 proposal that has been given to us.
- 22 As many of you are aware, there has
- 23 already been a significant number of amendments
- 24 that have been suggested to the proposal as a

- 1 result of this hearing process. And part of our
- 2 deliberation will be to review the merits of those
- 3 recommended changes to see if ultimately they are,
- 4 in the Board's judgment, appropriate to move
- 5 forward on. Today, again, as I see in the prefiled
- 6 testimony, we are going to have presenters or
- 7 testifiers who will be, once more, giving us some
- 8 information as to whether they believe we ought to
- 9 amend or move forward as proposed.
- 10 It is very important in this information
- 11 gathering process for us that we, indeed, do have
- 12 your perspective. We come to you for the purposes
- 13 of getting your perspective on the rule before us.
- 14 I assure you that what you do tell us will be given
- 15 serious consideration and ultimately will be
- 16 factored into any decisions that the Board makes on
- 17 how this rule proceeding actually moves forward.
- 18 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I likewise -- not to
- 19 take much more time -- but I just wanted to welcome
- 20 you, as well, as the Chairman of the Board, on
- 21 behalf of the Board. I appreciate your interest,
- 22 and the Board understands this to be a very
- 23 important issue in the State of Illinois.
- 24 Welcome members of the public. Welcome

- 1 members of the livestock and the farming community
- 2 in this area and throughout the state. And welcome
- 3 really everybody that is interested in this very
- 4 issue.
- 5 Welcome also to our fellow members or our
- 6 sister state agencies sitting to our left.
- 7 Understand that a lot of work really has gone into
- 8 this rule proposal before it was even proposed to
- 9 us. The statute designated the Department of Ag to
- 10 lead a work group of the Department of Agriculture,
- 11 the Environmental Protection Agency and the
- 12 Department of Natural Resources and the Department
- 13 of Public Health. Representatives of all of those
- 14 agencies are here today to explain the rule and
- 15 their position on the rule.
- We appreciate all of the input that they
- 17 have had. This has really been an exercise of
- 18 government working well and working together and we
- 19 appreciate it. They are here to answer any
- 20 questions you may have as well in terms of the rule
- 21 proposal.
- 22 So with that, is there any members of the
- 23 state or local government that would like to
- 24 identify themselves today? I know we have the --

- 1 yes, sir.
- 2 MR. ENGLAND: I am Richard England. I am
- 3 the Chairman of the Jefferson County Board here in
- 4 Jefferson County.
- 5 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Thank you. Well, with
- 6 that, then, I think it is time that we proceed and
- 7 try to get as much on the record as we can today so
- 8 that we can reflect and get a great decision in
- 9 terms of the proposal before us.
- 10 Go right ahead.
- 11 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: I am
- 12 sorry, sir, would you please repeat your last name
- 13 for the court reporter.
- 14 MR. ENGLAND: It is England, just like
- 15 the country.
- 16 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 17 Thank you, sir.
- 18 At this time I would like the reporter to
- 19 swear in the agency witnesses, please.
- 20 (Mr. Chester Boruff, Mr.
- 21 Warren Goetsch, Mr. Scott
- 22 Frank, Mr. Richard Warrington,
- 23 Mr. John Marlin and Mr. David
- 24 Antonacci were sworn in by the

1	court reporter.)
2	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
3	you.
4	Mr. Boruff, would you like to begin?
5	MR. BORUFF: Okay. Thank you. Good
6	morning.
7	My name is Chet Boruff, and I am employed
8	by the Illinois Department of Agriculture as Deputy
9	Director for the Division of Natural Resource and
10	Ag Industry Regulation. I am responsible for the
11	program areas of the Department dealing with animal
12	health and welfare, natural resource protection,
13	regulation of the feed, seed and grain industry,
14	and the weights and measures program.
15	At today's hearing I will be offering a
16	summary of the written testimony which the Illinois
17	Department of Agriculture entered into evidence
18	with the Pollution Control Board at its hearing in
19	Jacksonville. At that time, two other employees of
20	the Department, Scott Frank and Warren Goetsch,
21	also presented testimony relative to the proposed

rules. Mr. Frank and Mr. Goetsch will not be

for questioning as the hearing proceeds.

providing testimony today, but will be available

22

1	T]]:	h	7	10 0 0 00	recognized	_ ~	
	LILINOIS	nas	I C) F1CI	rieeri	recountied	as	()rı←

- 2 of the leading livestock producing states in the
- 3 nation. Due to its access to abundant feed
- 4 supplies, strong markets and a well developed
- 5 infrastructure, the Illinois livestock industry has
- 6 been a major contributor to the state's overall
- 7 economy. Livestock production accounts for a
- 8 sizeable portion of the state's total gross ag
- 9 economy and several types of species are produced
- 10 in the state.
- 11 The industry is undergoing major changes
- 12 in structure due to economic and marketing forces
- 13 which are not unique to Illinois. As a result, it
- 14 has become common for many operations to expand,
- 15 specialize, and invest in capital-intensive
- 16 production units in recent years. The industry has
- 17 been faced with challenges regarding market
- 18 structure, access to capital, a limited supply of
- 19 trained employees and increased regulations. In
- 20 many cases in Illinois, as well as in other states,
- 21 traditional and long established livestock
- 22 producers have chosen to leave the industry rather
- 23 than to address the challenges I listed above.
- In an effort to strengthen the industry

- 1 and position Illinois to be a continuing leader in
- 2 livestock production, Governor Edgar convened the
- 3 Livestock Industry Task Force in July of 1995. The
- 4 Task Force has addressed a wide range of topics
- 5 focusing on areas of economic development,
- 6 marketing, technology transfer and environmental
- 7 concerns regarding livestock production. Its
- 8 recommendations have dealt with a number of issues
- 9 including concerns addressed at this hearing.
- 10 The recommendations of this Task Force
- 11 were taken into consideration by the legislative
- 12 sponsors of the bills which eventually became the
- 13 Livestock Management Facilities Act.
- 14 The Livestock Management Facilities Act
- is intended to be preventive in nature, since
- 16 Illinois currently has statutes in place to deal
- 17 with situations once pollution has occurred. The
- 18 Act sets in place regulations providing for the
- 19 proper siting, construction, operation and
- 20 management of livestock management facilities and
- 21 their associated waste handling structures. It is
- 22 the intent of the Act and quoting from the Act "to
- 23 maintain an economically viable livestock industry
- 24 in the State of Illinois while protecting the

- 1 environment for the benefit of both the livestock
- 2 producer and persons who live in the vicinity of
- 3 the livestock production facility, " end of quote.
- 4 Section 55 of the Act established a
- 5 Livestock Management Facilities Advisory Committee,
- 6 made up of the Directors of the Department of
- 7 Agriculture, Natural Resources, Public Health and
- 8 the Illinois Environmental Protection Agency or
- 9 their designees. I was designated by Illinois
- 10 Department of Agriculture Director Doyle to serve
- 11 as the Chair of the Committee. The Members of the
- 12 Committee were charged to review, evaluate and make
- 13 recommendations to our Department for rules
- 14 necessary for the implementation of the Act.
- The Committee met five times during the
- 16 summer and fall of 1996 to carry out its mission.
- 17 The departments and agency represented on the
- 18 Committee provided a vast amount of professional
- 19 knowledge and experience based on a broad spectrum
- 20 of topics pertinent to this subject. The
- 21 Department recognizes them for their efforts and
- 22 appreciates their recommendations and inputs
- 23 throughout the rule proposal development process.
- 24 The Committee considered several sources of

- 1 information, such as technical papers, published
- 2 design standards, pertinent information from other
- 3 states, and information provided by industry and
- 4 private individuals as it made its recommendations
- 5 to the Department.
- In the fall of 1996, as the Advisory
- 7 Committee was meeting to develop the proposed
- 8 rules, concerns were raised to the Illinois General
- 9 Assembly regarding the absence of regulations,
- 10 since the permanent rules had not yet been
- 11 adopted. As a result, the Department developed and
- 12 proposed to the Illinois Pollution Control Board an
- 13 emergency rule pertaining to certain portions of
- 14 the Act, namely, lagoon registration, livestock
- 15 facility siting, waste lagoon design criteria,
- 16 waste management plans and certified livestock
- 17 manager training. The Board adopted these
- 18 emergency rules on October 31, 1996. These rules
- 19 are currently in place until such time as the Board
- 20 adopts the permanent rules.
- 21 I want to briefly summarize the rules
- 22 which we have proposed to the Pollution Control
- 23 Board. Subpart A sets forth the applicability,
- 24 severability, definitions and incorporations by

- 1 reference for the proposal. This subpart follows
- 2 concepts developed and included in the emergency
- 3 rules adopted by the Board under Docket R97-14.
- 4 All but six of the terms defined within this
- 5 section have been taken directly from the Act
- 6 itself. Definitions proposed in the rules will
- 7 further clarify concepts necessary for the
- 8 enforcement of the regulations. An important issue
- 9 relative to the timing of the application of
- 10 setbacks needs clarification, and the Department
- 11 respectfully requests that the Board consider a
- 12 further clarification of this important matter.
- 13 Subpart B of the proposal is organized
- 14 into eight major sections and outlines the approach
- 15 required of owners and operators of new or modified
- 16 waste lagoons for the registration, design,
- 17 construction, closure and ownership transfers of
- 18 such facilities. The proposal closely follows the
- 19 emergency rules adopted by the Board. This subpart
- 20 takes into consideration site-specific
- 21 investigation which is to be performed by the owner
- 22 prior to registration and construction.
- 23 Design criteria are based upon recognized
- 24 design parameters established by either the

- 1 American Society of Agricultural Engineers or the
- 2 United States Department of Agriculture Natural
- 3 Resource Conservation Service. This subpart
- 4 establishes criteria for the construction of lagoon
- 5 berms, monitoring wells, liners, lagoon closure and
- 6 ownership transfers.
- 7 Subpart C deals with waste management
- 8 plans. The application of livestock waste to the
- 9 land is one of the oldest forms of recycling, and
- 10 livestock waste has been used for generations to
- 11 supply nutrients for crop growth and development.
- 12 When properly applied, livestock waste can be a
- 13 valuable resource, however, improper application
- 14 may have a negative impact on surface and
- 15 groundwater, as well as detrimental effects to the
- 16 soil.
- 17 Subpart C outlines the factors to be
- 18 considered by a livestock producer when preparing a
- 19 waste management plan specific to their operation.
- 20 Many livestock producers in Illinois have had waste
- 21 management plans prior to the development of the
- 22 Livestock Management Facilities Act in an effort to
- 23 provide sound stewardship of their soil resources
- 24 while using animal manure as a valuable agronomic

- 1 resource.
- 2 The Illinois Department of Agriculture
- 3 intends to further detail the criteria to be used
- 4 by a livestock producer when developing a waste
- 5 management plan during a subsequent rulemaking
- 6 process and with the full involvement of
- 7 representatives of livestock producers, the
- 8 scientific community, and the ag supply industry.
- 9 When completed, this activity will outline the
- 10 information necessary to complete a waste
- 11 management plan by establishing criteria for crop
- 12 nutrient values, crop yields, nitrogen
- 13 availability, and proper disposal methods of
- 14 livestock waste.
- 15 Subpart D provides details for the
- 16 establishment of a certified livestock manager
- 17 program, intended to enhance the management skills
- 18 of the livestock industry in critical areas, such
- 19 as environmental awareness, safety concerns, odor
- 20 control technologies, and the development of manure
- 21 management plans.
- 22 Subpart E of the proposed rules deals
- 23 with penalties associated with violations of three
- 24 areas of the Livestock Management Facilities Act,

- 1 namely lagoon registration and certification,
- 2 certified livestock manager status, and waste
- 3 management plans.
- 4 Subpart F deals with financial
- 5 responsibility and relates to Section 17 of the
- 6 Livestock Management Facilities Act. The intent of
- 7 this section is to ensure that in the event of a
- 8 closure of a lagoon, the cost of that closure shall
- 9 be borne by the owner of the lagoon versus a unit
- 10 of local government.
- 11 Section 17 of the Act outlines surety
- 12 instruments which may be used to ensure financial
- 13 responsibility. With the concurrence of the
- 14 Pollution Control Board, the Illinois Department of
- 15 Agriculture intends to adopt rules and procedures
- in a separate rulemaking process pursuant to the
- 17 Illinois Administrative Procedures Act.
- 18 Subpart G deals with setback distances,
- 19 which are intended to protect air quality and to
- 20 control odors which result from livestock
- 21 production, but which may be offensive to neighbors
- 22 of individual operations. It is very likely that
- 23 any livestock operation, regardless of size, will
- 24 generate some level of odor by the very nature of

- 1 the operation. Many factors contribute to the
- 2 level of odor resulting from an operation. The
- 3 intent of establishing setback distances is to
- 4 provide for a dilution effect which will lessen
- 5 odors coming from a livestock operation before they
- 6 reach surrounding persons or homes.
- 7 Clearly, the issues which we face are
- 8 complex, have far reaching impacts, and are not
- 9 easy to resolve. As discussions have been held at
- 10 several locations around the state over the last
- 11 year and a half, it seems that two main themes have
- 12 emerged regarding livestock production in the State
- 13 of Illinois.
- 14 First, is one of providing protection for
- 15 the environment and the natural resources of the
- 16 state. This concern is not unique to Illinois, and
- 17 other states have dealt with the same issues in a
- 18 variety of ways. The rules which we have proposed
- 19 will serve to reinforce the preventive nature of
- 20 the Livestock Management Facilities Act as it was
- 21 intended by the Illinois General Assembly. The
- 22 proposed rules take into account the most current
- 23 design standards and criteria, scientific
- 24 information and production practices to ensure that

- 1 our natural resources are protected.
- 2 Another theme has developed which relates
- 3 to the social and the economic changes occurring
- 4 within the livestock industry. Much has been said
- 5 about protecting the family farm and restricting
- 6 the size of megafarms as they are being considered
- 7 in Illinois. The rules which we are proposing to
- 8 the Pollution Control Board do not address these
- 9 social and economic issues, but rather, they
- 10 provide for the protection of our natural resources
- 11 in our environment.
- 12 However, there are many producers and
- 13 industry experts who would warn that the increased
- 14 cost of regulations may actually lead to an
- 15 acceleration of small to mid-sized livestock
- 16 operations leaving the industry. As a result, the
- 17 Illinois Department of Agriculture recognizes that
- 18 the rules to be adopted need to be fair in their
- 19 approach, economically reasonable in their
- 20 implementation, and based upon sound, scientific
- 21 information.
- Thank you for the opportunity to be
- 23 here.
- 24 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank

- 1 you, Mr. Boruff.
- We will now turn to the testimony from
- 3 the Illinois Environmental Protection Agency. Mr.
- 4 Warrington.
- 5 MR. WARRINGTON: Thank you. Good
- 6 morning. My name is Rich Warrington. I am
- 7 Associate Counsel for Regulatory Matters for the
- 8 Bureau of Water of the Illinois Environmental
- 9 Protection Agency. On behalf of our Director, Mary
- 10 Gade, and James Park, Chief of the Bureau of Water,
- 11 we would like to welcome you to these proceedings
- 12 and thank you for your interest.
- I will be summarizing the testimony that
- 14 James Park gave at our hearing in Jacksonville just
- 15 a few weeks ago. We have extra copies of his full
- 16 testimony. It will be available at the side table
- 17 during the break.
- 18 The Illinois EPA supports the adoption of
- 19 R97-15. The addition of operator certification and
- 20 the mandate for Livestock Waste Management Plans
- 21 for the largest of these facilities is a positive
- 22 step in establishing consistent and responsible
- 23 operation of livestock waste handling facilities in
- 24 this State. We endorse and encourage the training

- 1 and educational programs set forth in these rules
- 2 as a meaningful approach in making the agricultural
- 3 community aware of the responsibilities and
- 4 beneficial aspects of sound livestock waste
- 5 management. This program, when fully developed,
- 6 promises to allow for the communication and the
- 7 evaluation of innovative technology, as it affects
- 8 the development of the operators' waste management
- 9 plans. The expansion of the setback limits, as
- 10 mandated under the Livestock Management Facilities
- 11 Acts, is also a necessary step in addressing the
- 12 potential detrimental aspects of large livestock
- 13 facilities.
- 14 The Illinois EPA would like to make three
- 15 recommendations for these proposed rules. First,
- 16 is that soil boring requirements are satisfactory
- 17 for the vast majority of sites in Illinois as
- 18 prescribed under 35 Illinois Administrative Code
- 19 506.202 (b). However, the Illinois Department of
- 20 Agriculture needs adequate flexibility to require
- 21 additional borings in the case of disturbed or
- 22 mined land that may have altered hydrology and soil
- 23 conditions or routes to groundwater via abandoned
- 24 shafts. In these circumstances, a single boring

- 1 for a large (four to six acre) lagoon would be
- 2 insufficient.
- 3 Secondly, we recommend a prohibition on
- 4 the use of outlet piping through the lagoon berm.
- 5 Section 4.6.2 of the American Society of
- 6 Agricultural Engineers Guidance states "An overflow
- 7 device with a minimum capacity of 1.5 times the
- 8 peak daily inflow may be installed at the lagoon
- 9 surface only if the overflow is to be contained in
- 10 another lagoon cell or other treatment facility.
- 11 Outlet devices should be installed in a way that
- 12 allows effluent to be taken at a level 150-450
- 13 millimeters or 6 to 18 inches below the surface."
- 14 This seems to suggest that a subsurface outlet may
- 15 be approved. The Illinois EPA is aware of a recent
- 16 example in North Carolina where lagoon slope
- 17 failure was related to, and possibly directly
- 18 caused by, an outlet pipe design of this type. The
- 19 National Resource Conservation Service recently
- 20 changed the North Carolina guidance document so
- 21 that, and I quote, "if any pipes are to be placed
- 22 through the embankment, the location and method of
- 23 installation shall be approved by the designer of
- 24 the embankment...The installation shall be

- 1 certified by the inspector." Close quotes.
- 2 It should be noted that this guidance
- 3 document, although designated as a National
- 4 Resource Conservation Service document, was
- 5 developed specifically for and applies only to
- 6 North Carolina. The National Resource Conservation
- 7 Service document referenced in the proposal does
- 8 not contain this guideline. The Illinois EPA
- 9 recommends an addition to R97-15 that either:
- 10 A, prohibits the use of through the berm
- 11 outlet piping unless the piping discharges to
- 12 another lagoon or,
- B, requires the Illinois Department of
- 14 Agriculture's specific approval, as called for in
- 15 the North Carolina example.
- And last, we recommend a requirement for
- 17 an emergency spillway. The National Resource
- 18 Conservation Service document very clearly
- 19 specifies under what conditions this is to be
- 20 present. Lagoons having a maximum design liquid
- 21 level of three feet or more above natural ground
- 22 shall be provided with an emergency spillway or an
- 23 overflow pipe to prevent overtopping.
- 24 This is not addressed in the American

- 1 Society of Agricultural Engineer's document,
- 2 attached to the proposal filed in this proceedings,
- 3 therefore, a potential point of confusion exists
- 4 that could be corrected by adding a provision to
- 5 R97-15 for the design to include an emergency
- 6 spillway.
- 7 In conclusion, the Illinois EPA, acting
- 8 in its role through the Livestock Management
- 9 Facilities Act Advisory Committee, has evaluated
- 10 and made recommendations on a wide variety of
- 11 issues presented on the subject of livestock waste
- 12 management in the course of our deliberations.
- Those on this Committee, the Department
- 14 of Public Health, the Department of Natural
- 15 Resources, and in particular, the Department of
- 16 Agriculture, are to be commended for their efforts
- in drafting a well reasoned set of proposed rules
- 18 for the Illinois PCB's consideration.
- 19 R97-15 represents a strong step forward
- 20 in the effective management and prevention of
- 21 pollution from large livestock facilities in
- 22 Illinois. We encourage the Illinois PCB to adopt
- 23 R97-15 and include the above noted
- 24 recommendations. Thank you.

- 1 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 2 you, Mr. Warrington.
- 3 We will now continue with the statement
- 4 from the Department of Public Health. Mr.
- 5 Antonacci.
- 6 MR. ANTONACCI: Good morning. My name is
- 7 David Antonacci. I am Chief of the Environmental
- 8 Engineering Section of the Illinois Department of
- 9 Public Health. I have worked in environmental
- 10 health programs for the past 26 years.
- I participated in the deliberations of
- 12 the Livestock Management Facilities Advisory
- 13 Committee, and the Department supports the rules as
- 14 proposed. Our primary concern in the development
- of these rules was the protection of groundwater
- 16 and the affect it may have on drinking water
- 17 supplies and on water wells. We believe that the
- 18 requirements in that regard are both adequate and
- 19 responsible.
- 20 We endorse the remainder of the rules as
- 21 being most appropriate and in keeping with both the
- 22 letter and the spirit of the Livestock Management
- 23 Facilities Act. Copies of our full written
- 24 testimony from the Department are available.

- 1 We appreciate the opportunity to be
- 2 involved in these deliberations and thank the
- 3 Department of Agriculture for incorporating our
- 4 public health content. Thank you.
- 5 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 6 you, Mr. Antonacci.
- 7 Now we will finish the agencies with the
- 8 testimony from Dr. Marlin from the Department of
- 9 Natural Resources.
- 10 MR. MARLIN: Good morning. I am John
- 11 Marlin with the Illinois Department of Natural
- 12 Resources. I represent Director Brent Manning on
- 13 the Livestock Facilities Advisory Committee.
- 14 The Department of Natural Resources
- 15 generally supports the livestock regulation
- 16 proposal before us today. We realize its scope is
- 17 limited by constraints of the Livestock Management
- 18 Facilities Act. The design standards that address
- 19 embankment stability and design hydraulic capacity
- 20 are consistent with today's design standards and
- 21 thus adequately protect the environment and public
- 22 health from lagoon failure or embankment failure.
- 23 The proposed lagoon design standards provide a
- 24 reasonable level of protection to nearby aquifer

- 1 resources. The lagoon construction requirements
- 2 appear to be consistent with standard engineering
- 3 methods used in these type of facilities.
- 4 Additionally, we note that the manager
- 5 certification and training sections of the
- 6 regulations provide the Department of Agriculture
- 7 the opportunity to address operational matters not
- 8 specifically covered by the rules.
- 9 We do, however, propose to modify a
- 10 definition in the rules, and that's the definition
- 11 of populated area. We want the regulations to make
- 12 it clear that land managed for conservation or
- 13 recreational purposes are considered populated
- 14 areas as long as they meet the 50 person per week
- 15 visitation requirement. Additionally, we believe
- 16 that the boundary of such properties should be used
- 17 when measuring the appropriate setback distance.
- We appreciate this opportunity to
- 19 participate and thank all of you for coming out
- 20 today.
- 21 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 22 you.
- 23 CHAIRMAN MANNING: If I might just take a
- 24 moment, during the testimony Representative John

- 1 Jones joined us. Representative, welcome.
- 2 REPRESENTATIVE JONES: Thank you.
- 3 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 4 you. At this time, then, what we would like to do
- 5 is continue with some questions that were prefiled
- 6 by the Department, or by the Illinois Farm Bureau,
- 7 the Illinois Beef Association and the Illinois Pork
- 8 Producers directed to the Department of
- 9 Agriculture, after which time if there are members
- 10 of the audience who have questions of any of the
- 11 four agencies you can certainly come and you will
- 12 approach the podium -- just raise your hand and I
- 13 will acknowledge you, and approach the podium and
- 14 state your name and any group you may represent and
- 15 then ask your question.
- So, Mr. Harrington, if you would like to
- 17 begin. I believe you stopped at question number
- 18 54.
- 19 MR. HARRINGTON: I believe so. Good
- 20 morning. I think we stopped at question 54, and
- 21 for those in the audience, basically we were
- 22 starting to discuss some questions relating to
- 23 liner standards at that time.
- Question 55 was with regard to the liner

- 1 standards in Section 506.205. You state in your
- 2 testimony that the synthetic liner manufacturer is
- 3 required to provide a certification that the liner
- 4 is chemically compatible with the livestock waste
- 5 and the supporting soil materials.
- Is it the Department's intention that the
- 7 liner manufacturer will make a site visit to be
- 8 able to certify chemical compatibility?
- 9 MR. GOETSCH: No, it should not be
- 10 necessary for the liner manufacturer to make a
- 11 special site visit for such a purpose. The
- 12 manufacture will have representatives already on
- 13 site for the installation of the liner, as your
- 14 earlier questions at a previous hearing suggested.
- 15 These personnel should have the ability to evaluate
- 16 whether certain site-specific characteristics
- 17 warrant additional testing to assure chemical
- 18 compatibility beyond the original factory testing,
- 19 which in most, if not all cases, should be an
- 20 adequate test for such a chemical compatibility.
- 21 MR. HARRINGTON: Is it the Department's
- 22 intention that the manufacturer's certification of
- 23 chemical compatibility is meant to be a general
- 24 statement of compatibility?

- 1 MR. GOETSCH: Yes, it is the Department's
- 2 intent that the manufacturer certify the use of a
- 3 particular type of liner to contain livestock waste
- 4 as it is proposed in the system design at the
- 5 site.
- 6 MR. HARRINGTON: With regard to the
- 7 groundwater monitoring requirements in Section
- 8 506.206, are there any criteria that the Department
- 9 would use in order to assess whether items should
- 10 be added or deleted from the list of sample
- 11 analytes?
- 12 MR. GOETSCH: In including this provision
- in the proposal the Department was anticipating
- 14 situations where earlier monitoring results might
- 15 indicate a change in analytes and would be a
- 16 beneficial change. In the case of no detections of
- 17 analytes above established background
- 18 concentrations for a period of time, the Department
- 19 envisioned the potential elimination of some
- 20 analytes, which would lower the cost to the
- 21 producer of both sample collection and analysis.
- 22 If subsequent detections were made other analytes
- 23 could then be added back to the list.
- In the case of early monitoring results

- 1 indicating possible releases from the lagoon, a
- 2 change in the tester requirements, such as the
- 3 addition of certain bacteriological testing could
- 4 assist in determining if the detections were as a
- 5 result of the lagoon or possibly some other
- 6 source. Thus, the Department suggests that sample
- 7 analysis history would be the major criteria
- 8 utilized in assessing whether modifications to the
- 9 analyte list would be possible in a given
- 10 situation.
- 11 MR. HARRINGTON: Do I properly understand
- 12 your answer to be that based on the initial
- 13 analysis and subsequent analysis that the
- 14 Department could both add and subtract from the
- 15 list of constituents to be analyzed for?
- MR. GOETSCH: Yes.
- 17 MR. HARRINGTON: Would there be any
- 18 reason not to restrict the Department to a list of
- 19 potential analytes that has been reviewed and
- 20 promulgated as part of the regulations?
- 21 MR. GOETSCH: As noted in the previous
- 22 answer, there may be some cases where the addition
- of analysis beyond those listed in 506.206 (e)
- 24 would be of assistance to both the producer and the

- 1 Department. However, the list included in this
- 2 section would certainly be sufficient for the vast
- 3 majority of cases. Thus, no expansion beyond the
- 4 list included in the Department's proposal is
- 5 suggested for initial use.
- 6 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Mr.
- 7 Harrington, if I might, just for a moment, as long
- 8 as we have got a train of thought here, I think
- 9 there is a question that the Board has had that
- 10 might be useful to ask at this time.
- In the Subsection E of 506.206, which is
- 12 the sampling procedure you are talking about, there
- 13 is a passive voice construction. It says, the
- 14 sample shall be collected and analyzed. Is it the
- 15 Department's intention that that is the owner and
- 16 operator who is responsible for that activity?
- MR. GOETSCH: (Nodded head up and down.)
- 18 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: But then
- 19 it follows later that the Department may collect
- 20 and analyze. Is that a request on your part to
- 21 have an independent ability to go in and collect
- 22 your own sample and do your own analysis?
- MR. GOETSCH: Yes.
- 24 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Okay.

- 1 Thank you.
- 2 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: At the
- 3 Department's cost, presumably, if the Department is
- 4 in engaged in that activity?
- 5 MR. GOETSCH: Yes.
- 6 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Okay.
- 7 Thank you.
- 8 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 9 you.
- MR. HARRINGTON: With regard to the
- 11 Department's ability to require changes to the
- 12 design, construction or operation of the lagoon, is
- 13 there any reason that the Department did not
- 14 consider including a negotiated compliance
- 15 agreement as part of this requirement?
- MR. GOETSCH: The Department anticipates
- 17 that there will certainly be discussions with the
- 18 owner or operator of a lagoon in cases where
- 19 changes in the design, the construction and
- 20 operation of the lagoon are necessary for
- 21 compliance. However, the statute under 510 ILCS
- 22 77/15 (f) provides adequate authority to the
- 23 Department to ensure compliance. Thus, additional
- 24 formulization of the compliance process was not

- 1 included in the proposal.
- 2 MR. HARRINGTON: Question 61, is there
- 3 any statutory authority for the Department to
- 4 consider, quote, "the failure of the owner or
- 5 operator to submit required information shall be
- 6 considered a failure to construct a lagoon in
- 7 accordance with the requirement of this subpart."
- 8 That is, under what statutory authority
- 9 can the Department state that a failure to meet an
- 10 operational standard will be considered to be a
- 11 violation of a construction standard?
- MR. GOETSCH: The Department assumes that
- 13 the information submission referenced here is
- 14 associated with the groundwater monitoring required
- 15 of facilities located within areas classified under
- 16 the site investigation as being highly susceptible
- 17 to groundwater contamination. The requirement to
- 18 install the monitoring wells, collect quarterly
- 19 samples, analyze the samples for the presence of
- 20 various analytes and report the results to the
- 21 Department are all integral components of the
- 22 overall design of the lagoon, just as the
- 23 installation and maintenance of a liner would be an
- 24 integral component of the design.

1	中占へ	failuwa	o €	$\sim 10$	operator	0.70	01.700	+ ~
1	TITE	Tallule	$O_{T}$	all	Operator	OT	Owner	LU

- 2 submit the required data must then be considered as
- 3 a failure of the owner or operator to complete the
- 4 lagoon as it was registered. Thus, the Department
- 5 deems a failure to submit the required information
- 6 as a failure to, quote, "construct the lagoon in
- 7 accordance with the requirements of this part," end
- 8 quote.
- 9 MR. HARRINGTON: Question 62, with regard
- 10 to Section 506.206 (h), does the Department know of
- 11 any way to demonstrate that deviations from the
- 12 standards shall be at least as protective of the
- 13 groundwater prior to the installation of the
- 14 livestock waste management facility? Can such
- 15 demonstrations be made through design values rather
- 16 than through actual on-site demonstrations?
- 17 MR. GOETSCH: The Department believes
- 18 that these provisions were included in the statute
- 19 and were, in turn, included in the rule proposal to
- 20 allow for the development and implementation of new
- 21 technologies and designs. The Department
- 22 anticipates that all deviations will be proposed to
- 23 the Department prior to full scale implementation
- 24 in the field and expect that such proposals will

- 1 include both data and calculations as well as
- demonstrations, many of which could very well be
- 3 developed through university based research. The
- 4 proposed approach is similar to the experimental
- 5 permit and innovative design components of the
- 6 department administered agrichemical facility
- 7 containment program found at 8 Illinois
- 8 Administrative Code 255.50 and 255.60.
- 9 MR. HARRINGTON: Let me see if I
- 10 understand. In other words, the demonstration
- 11 could be based on both the field data and
- 12 scientific data that is reliable?
- MR. GOETSCH: Yes, that's true.
- 14 MR. HARRINGTON: Thank you. With regard
- 15 to closure in Section 506.209 (a)(1)(b) does the
- 16 Department intend that a closed lagoon be returned
- 17 to its exact preconstruction condition or is there
- 18 some flexibility in this rule?
- MR. GOETSCH: The Department's proposal
- 20 is based on the statutory language in 415 ILCS 15
- 21 (e). The Department intends there to be some
- 22 flexibility with regard to returning the lagoon to
- 23 its, quote, "exact preconstruction condition,"
- 24 unquote, as long as all potential environmental

- 1 hazards have been appropriately addressed during
- 2 that closure activity.
- 3 MR. HARRINGTON: Thank you. Turning to
- 4 the Subpart C, the waste management plan, with
- 5 regard to Section 506.301, both your testimony and
- 6 Section 20 (f) of the Act provide that the
- 7 application cannot exceed, quote, "the agronomic
- 8 nitrogen demand of the crops to be grown averaged
- 9 over a five year period," close quote. It seems
- 10 that proposed Section 506.301 requires that the,
- 11 quote, "application rates not exceed the agronomic
- 12 nitrogen requirement for the crop to be grown
- 13 during the growing season."
- 14 Should not the regulation follow the
- 15 language of the Act and your testimony by stating
- 16 that the application rate cannot, quote, "exceed
- 17 the agronomic nitrogen demand of the crops to be
- 18 grown averaged over a five year period"?
- 19 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The Department
- 20 interpreted the statutory language to mean that the
- 21 nitrogen requirements of the individual crops grown
- 22 over a five year period would be averaged by type
- 23 of crop to obtain a value to use for crops to be
- 24 grown in the future. And that these nitrogen

- 1 requirements are to be based on yield. 35 Illinois
- 2 Administrative Code 560 Section 201 (a) addresses
- 3 nutrient loading.
- 4 It states that livestock waste
- 5 application should not exceed the agronomic
- 6 nitrogen rate, which is defined as an annual
- 7 application rate of nitrogen that can be expected
- 8 to be required for reasonable anticipated crop
- 9 yield. The Department believes that using past
- 10 yield information is a good way to predict a
- 11 reasonable anticipated crop yield.
- The rules for the waste management plan
- 13 have been developed such that the amount of
- 14 livestock waste to be applied for each individual
- 15 crop is to be calculated. Different crops have
- 16 different nitrogen requirements for optimal growth
- 17 and development.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Let me see if I
- 19 understand this a little better. There is nitrogen
- 20 carry over from year-to-year, is there not,
- 21 typically in fields?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: There can be.
- MR. HARRINGTON: And, thus, nitrogen not
- 24 used one year is then available and can be

- 1 calculated in what would be needed for the next
- 2 year?
- 3 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Depending upon the form
- 4 of nitrogen that's carried over.
- 5 MR. HARRINGTON: So if the application
- 6 rates are geared to the five year average nitrogen
- 7 requirements of the crops, would not that protect
- 8 the environment from the possible harm that you are
- 9 aiming at?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: Could you repeat that?
- 11 MR. HARRINGTON: Let me see if I can
- 12 state it a little better. I think as we have read
- 13 the rule, we thought the intention is that the
- 14 nitrogen demand of the crops would be averaged over
- 15 five years and that you would be able to apply
- 16 nitrogen based on that average. Are you saying
- 17 that is not correct?
- 18 MR. SCOTT FRANK: No, I am not. You have
- 19 to have some baseline to determine what the
- 20 nitrogen demand for those crops should be, and as
- 21 is stated in the emergency rules, the purpose would
- 22 be to use past crop history to determine what
- 23 yields could be attained in the future and
- 24 fertilize then based on the yields that could be

- 1 attained.
- 2 MR. HARRINGTON: Does that not suggest
- 3 that there would be no ability with new
- 4 agricultural techniques, new hybrids, to increase
- 5 crop yields significantly?
- 6 MR. SCOTT FRANK: No, I don't think it is
- 7 limiting in that sense because this average can
- 8 change. We basically every year as you get another
- 9 year of crop data, you could recalculate that
- 10 average.
- MR. HARRINGTON: So you would be limited
- 12 by the past five years demand even though you
- 13 brought in a new hybrid that would require
- 14 significantly more nitrogen and would consume that
- 15 nitrogen and produce a significantly larger crop?
- 16 MR. SCOTT FRANK: I don't know if the
- 17 increases in crop yields due to different genetics
- 18 would be that great from year-to-year. Normally we
- 19 see small incremental increases in yield over
- 20 time. So to get a very great increase in yield
- 21 over one year based on genetics of the crop is
- 22 probably not a great occurrence. The environment
- 23 plays much more of a larger role in determining
- 24 crop yields.

- 1 MR. HARRINGTON: If someone is switching
- 2 from chemical fertilizer, which they have to pay
- 3 for on the market, to manure application, which
- 4 presumably they have on the farm, is there not a
- 5 basis for using substantially higher rates of
- 6 application to produce an economic crop, since the
- 7 fertilizer is essentially free to them at this
- 8 point?
- 9 If I am not making myself clear, I will
- 10 try and rephrase the question.
- 11 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes, if you could
- 12 rephrase it, please.
- 13 MR. HARRINGTON: When crop yields are
- 14 calculated or planned, as I understand it, and I am
- 15 no expert, one of the factors that goes into it is
- 16 the expected price the crop will bring, the cost of
- 17 the inputs, the fertilizer and pesticides and
- 18 herbicides and the labor that goes into the crop to
- 19 determine what would be an economic production for
- 20 a given year. Do you agree with that?
- 21 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Regardless of the cost
- 22 of the inputs that go into it, you know, there is
- 23 still some type of a yield level there that is
- 24 probably realistically achievable.

- 1 MR. HARRINGTON: I think we are missing
- 2 each other here a little bit. I apologize. I am
- 3 sure it is my questions.
- 4 If the five year history has been based
- 5 on low input because of the cost of the fertilizer,
- 6 and this year they are going to use a natural
- 7 fertilizer, such as animal manure to provide the
- 8 nitrogen, and they have an adequate supply of it,
- 9 and they are willing to put much higher nitrogen
- 10 loads and produce a higher crop, is that allowed in
- 11 your rules as you propose them?
- 12 MR. SCOTT FRANK: There are different
- 13 ways that yields can be determined in here. One is
- 14 past yielding ability. Another one is through the
- 15 use of the yield information that the Farm Service
- 16 Agency has or some crop insurance yields, if that
- 17 was the case. Also, there is the fallback
- 18 position, as stated in the rules, that the soil
- 19 based yield data could be used to calculate yields.
- MR. HARRINGTON: So not only the average,
- 21 but using proper scientific data and proper
- 22 agronomic analysis one could project a higher yield
- 23 for a given year and then use a higher amount of
- 24 fertilizer, natural fertilizer for that year if it

- 1 is supported by the scientific data; am I correct?
- 2 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes.
- 3 MR. HARRINGTON: Thank you. With regard
- 4 to Section 506.302 (c) (2), this section requires
- 5 that the owner or operator certify that the waste
- 6 management plan has been prepared. Is there any
- 7 need for this in light of the fact that the plan
- 8 must be kept available for inspection during normal
- 9 business hours?
- 10 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The purpose of the
- 11 certification of the waste management plan
- 12 preparation is to aid the Department in determining
- 13 facilities that are required to prepare a plan.
- 14 There is no permitting process for the construction
- or operation of livestock facilities, and the
- 16 registration process only applies to facilities
- 17 constructing or modifying a lagoon.
- 18 The certified livestock manager program
- 19 will generate a list of managers for facilities of
- 20 300 animal units or more. However, a certified
- 21 manager may be the manager at more than one
- 22 facility. This plan preparation certification will
- 23 allow the Department to be more efficient if waste
- 24 management plan inspections are performed.

- 1 MR. HARRINGTON: Going on, question 67,
- 2 with respect to Section 506.303 (c), what is the
- 3 reason for including, quote, "directions from the
- 4 nearest post office, " close quotes, since the
- 5 closest post office may have no relationship to the
- 6 location of the facility or the land where the
- 7 waste is applied?
- 8 MR. SCOTT FRANK: This language was
- 9 included to provide information to aid Department
- 10 personnel in locating facilities should an
- inspection of waste disposal records be performed.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Would an exact
- 13 description of the location of the facility be more
- 14 helpful?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: What do you mean by
- 16 exact description of the facility?
- 17 MR. HARRINGTON: Well, as I have been
- 18 driving through Illinois, if you designate the
- 19 street, the road, route number, the location of the
- 20 farm on that route, perhaps by mile post, does not
- 21 that give you a better location than trying to
- 22 calculate the distance, I suppose, as the crow
- 23 flies from the nearest post office?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: No, the intent was not

- 1 as the crow flies. It was basically as you had
- 2 indicated, X number of miles in one direction and
- 3 turning at mile post number whatever, and X number
- 4 of miles in the other -- in the subsequent
- 5 direction. So using the mile post that you had
- 6 indicated may be very similar to the language that
- 7 we have in the rule. The use of the words post
- 8 office was just to give a baseline as a place to
- 9 start.
- 10 MR. HARRINGTON: I would ask the
- 11 Department to consider, and they can answer this
- 12 now or later, as to whether there might be more
- 13 flexibility built into the rule on that point.
- MR. BORUFF: I would like to respond to
- 15 that question.
- We will consider adding or maybe
- 17 suggesting that that be taken out of the rule or
- 18 modifying it in some way. Although, from a
- 19 personal background, as one who has made a great
- 20 part of his living in past years driving through
- 21 the backroads and byways of Illinois, one of the
- 22 things that is difficult from county to county is
- 23 that road numbering systems are not always
- 24 consistent from one county to the next.

- 1 I have worked in some counties of
- 2 Illinois who have their postal delivery from
- 3 actually other states, and have an address from
- 4 another state, even though there is a post office
- 5 located in Illinois closer to their home. But due
- 6 to the lack of either a rural route or rural
- 7 delivery of any nature from that post office, they
- 8 don't even get it from their closest post office.
- 9 We felt that as a way of allowing for
- 10 efficient travel on behalf of our inspectors, that
- 11 generally one of the consistent landmarks from one
- 12 community to the next is the United States Post
- 13 Office. We anticipated that the description of how
- 14 to get from that post office to an individual farm
- 15 could be relatively simple in the manner in which
- 16 Mr. Frank outlined by saying X number of miles one
- 17 direction, and then X number of miles another from
- 18 that facility.
- 19 I think it was meant simply as a way of
- 20 simplifying directions so it would allow our
- 21 inspectors an efficient use of travel time to get
- 22 to the facility in question. But we will, as the
- 23 Department, consider that as you have asked.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Thank you. Question 68,

- 1 with respect to Section 506.303 (i), is the
- 2 cropping schedule, as listed in the waste
- 3 management plan, meant to be flexible?
- 4 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The cropping schedule
- 5 as described in 303 (i) is intended to be flexible
- 6 as far as determining crops to be grown in the
- 7 future. The crops grown in the past year would be
- 8 known and would be used to determine any nitrogen
- 9 credits. The crop to be grown in the current year
- 10 should be used to determine the livestock waste
- 11 application rate for that crop. The listing of
- 12 crops for the next two years could be used for
- 13 planning purposes, so if a cropping change occurs
- 14 which alters the amount of livestock waste that can
- 15 be applied the owner or operator would be aware
- 16 that additional land may be required to apply that
- 17 waste.
- 18 When a plan is prepared listing the crops
- 19 for the two years following the current year and
- 20 the schedule is followed for those years, the plan
- 21 may not have to be changed for those years if the
- 22 application rate, method of application, and the
- 23 land for application does not change. If a change
- 24 is made in the cropping sequence which will affect

- 1 the amount of waste that can be applied, the waste
- 2 management plan will have to be updated.
- 3 MR. HARRINGTON: With respect to the
- 4 current year's crop, as I understand it, there are
- 5 very often weather conditions that might result in
- 6 a change in a crop even after the manure has been
- 7 applied to the field. For example, if it has been
- 8 applied during the winter with the plan of
- 9 producing corn and then the spring is so wet the
- 10 corn can't be planted, soybeans might be put in the
- 11 field, I would assume that would not be considered
- 12 a violation of any of these rules, would it?
- 13 MR. SCOTT FRANK: No. There is a
- 14 provision in the penalties section that states that
- 15 any cropping changes due to unforeseen weather
- 16 occurrences would not be subject to penalties.
- MR. HARRINGTON: What about a cropping
- 18 change as a result of extreme changes in demand for
- 19 various products? If the price of corn plummets
- 20 and the price of soybeans is going up, I know the
- 21 people can sometimes switch crops. Would that be
- 22 prohibited?
- 23 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Depending on the crop
- 24 that is to be grown, the way that the plan is

- 1 being -- the way the nitrogen requirements for the
- 2 crops are being put together, if soybeans are
- 3 substituted for corn that would not affect the
- 4 nitrogen application, because even though soybeans
- 5 are legumes and fix their own, it will be proposed
- 6 that soybeans can be fertilized at the same rate as
- 7 corn. So those rates could be the same. Also, in
- 8 the penalty section that I referenced earlier,
- 9 there is additional language that states not only
- 10 due to weather conditions, but other unforeseen
- 11 changes. That is in Subpart E.
- MR. HARRINGTON: So language which would
- 13 say in terms of future years and even this year's
- 14 crop that we are looking for as the anticipated
- 15 crops for the year shouldn't be a problem, would
- 16 it?
- 17 Would you like for her to read that back?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes, please.
- 19 (Whereupon the requested
- 20 portion of the record was read
- 21 back by the Reporter.)
- MR. HARRINGTON: If you would like to
- 23 maybe consider that, we could come back to it at
- 24 another point.

1	Modifying	~1100+100	71 0	1:++10	r.tha+	4000
1	MOGITATUA	question	/I a	iillie,	wnat	aoes

- 2 the Department mean by the term optimum crop yield,
- 3 as used in 506.303 (j)?
- 4 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Optimum is defined as
- 5 the most favorable or greatest degree attained
- 6 under specified conditions. In the case of crop
- 7 yields, the specified conditions would be the soil
- 8 in the field, the weather conditions, and the
- 9 management for that particular growing season.
- 10 Weather conditions can greatly -- excuse me --
- 11 weather conditions can vary greatly, which can have
- 12 a direct affect on yield.
- 13 Yield averaging is used to counteract the
- 14 changing weather conditions from year-to-year.
- 15 Yield data from years with crop disasters can be
- 16 discarded to achieve a more favorable condition.
- 17 As used in Section 506.307, the optimum crop yield
- 18 is to be determined based on actual yields, which
- 19 is the measure of production for the particular
- 20 fields that are to receive livestock waste.
- 21 MR. HARRINGTON: Are you familiar with
- 22 the term targeted yield?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: In what respect?
- MR. HARRINGTON: That in planting a crop

- 1 for a given year there is a target yield calculated
- 2 which takes into account all the economic inputs
- 3 and the expected economic return?
- 4 MR. SCOTT FRANK: I am vaguely familiar
- 5 with that. I don't have a lot of knowledge on
- 6 that.
- 7 MR. HARRINGTON: Have you heard optimum
- 8 crop yield defined as the largest single crop that
- 9 could be produced from a field in a given year
- 10 regardless of economics, a theoretical maximum?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: I have not heard that.
- MR. HARRINGTON: In considering the
- 13 standards to be used in these particular
- 14 subsections, did the Department refer to the
- 15 standards governing nutrient loading, agronomic
- 16 fertilization rates, and the approximate nutrient
- 17 content of waste from various management systems,
- 18 as included in 35 Illinois Administrative Code
- 19 560?
- 20 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The Department did
- 21 consider the content of 35 Illinois Administrative
- 22 Code 560. Section 560.101 (d) states that "the
- 23 intent of this document is to present livestock
- 24 waste application guidelines for the livestock

- 1 producers of Illinois. The guidelines must, of
- 2 necessity, be given in general terms and cannot
- 3 apply to each particular farm situation, " end
- 4 quote.
- 5 Section 560.201 (a) addresses nutrient
- 6 loading. It states that livestock waste
- 7 application should not exceed the agronomic
- 8 nitrogen rate, which is defined as the annual
- 9 application rate of nitrogen that can be expected
- 10 to be required for a reasonable anticipated crop
- 11 yield. The Department believes that using past
- 12 yield information is a good way to predict a
- 13 reasonable anticipated crop yield.
- 14 Table 2 in Part 560, the approximate
- 15 nutrient content of waste from various management
- 16 systems, contains ranges of values for the same
- 17 type of system that differ by factors ranking from
- 18 1.2 to 10 for nitrogen content. Waste facilities
- 19 of the same type managed differently can contain
- 20 different concentrations of nutrients. The
- 21 approach of the proposed waste management plan
- 22 rules is to be facility specific. Through the
- 23 laboratory analysis of waste samples a much more
- 24 accurate estimate of the nutrient content of the

- 1 waste to be applied can be obtained.
- Some data presented in Appendix A of Part
- 3 560, agronomic fertilization rates for various
- 4 Illinois crops, does not agree with the latest
- 5 recommendations in the Illinois Agronomy Handbook
- 6 or from the University of Illinois Department of
- 7 Agronomy staff. For the nutrient content of
- 8 various waste management systems, 35 Illinois
- 9 Administrative Code 560 lists the nitrogen content
- 10 for swine manure and pit storage as 30 to 55 pounds
- 11 per 1,000 gallons of waste.
- 12 The Midwest Plan Service document,
- 13 Livestock Waste Facilities Handbook, lists the
- 14 nitrogen content from the same type of storage as
- 15 36 pounds per 1,000 gallons of waste. This 36
- 16 pounds is within the part 560 range, however, the
- 17 Natural Resource Conservation Service of the USDA
- 18 handbook, Agricultural Waste Management Yield
- 19 Handbook, lists values ranging from 25 to 52.48
- 20 pounds per 1,000 gallons of waste depending on
- 21 whether the facility was farrow, nursery, grow,
- 22 finish, or breeding gestation.
- 23 Part 560 lists the nitrogen content in
- 24 poultry manure as 25 pounds per ton of dried

- 1 manure. The Midwest Plan Service document lists
- 2 values of 33 to 47 pounds of nitrogen per ton
- 3 depending on the type of storage and whether
- 4 bedding was included. The Natural Resource
- 5 Conservation Handbook lists the nitrogen on pounds
- 6 per day per 1,000 pounds of animal waste basis.
- 7 The point is that different sources of
- 8 data vary in the nutrient contents that are
- 9 presented. The use of book values may not be an
- 10 accurate indicator of the actual nutrient content
- 11 of the waste, and the use of book values may
- 12 inadvertently cause an over application of
- 13 nutrients.
- MR. HARRINGTON: With respect to the same
- 15 subject, 506.303 (k), at present, I believe,
- 16 requires a statement of the nutrient content of the
- 17 livestock waste. Would it not be more useful to
- 18 require the estimated or calculated value of the
- 19 nutrient content of the livestock waste? That's a
- 20 little different than is written in the prepared
- 21 questions.
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: What question is that?
- MR. HARRINGTON: Well, basically -- with
- the prepared question, with regard to Section 503

- 1 (k), does the rule intend to be flexible due to the
- 2 variability of the nutrient content of livestock
- 3 waste?
- 4 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: It
- 5 appears that Mr. Harrington has dropped down to
- 6 question 77.
- 7 MR. HARRINGTON: Yes. My apologies.
- 8 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: That is
- 9 okay. Can we assume that any questions that you do
- 10 skip are being withdrawn?
- MR. HARRINGTON: Yes, or because I
- 12 believe that they have already been answered in the
- 13 previous answers.
- 14 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 15 Thank you.
- MR. HARRINGTON: There is no need to
- 17 repeat them. If the Department feels that there is
- 18 some information that they need to add from the
- 19 prepared answers to those questions, I would be
- 20 happy to have it.
- 21 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- MR. HARRINGTON: I just don't want to be
- 23 duplicative.
- 24 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.

KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY Belleville, Illinois

- 1 Thank you.
- 2 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The rule could be
- 3 changed to estimated nutrient content of the
- 4 livestock waste, since the nutrient content of the
- 5 waste determined by laboratory analysis is only an
- 6 estimate of the true nutrient content values of the
- 7 overall waste volume. The values of the nutrient
- 8 content can change from year-to-year depending on
- 9 management and other factors. So the proposed rule
- 10 states that livestock waste shall be analyzed
- 11 annually to determine the nutrient content of the
- 12 waste that is to be applied. The plan is to
- 13 contain the nutrient content values as determined
- 14 by the lab analysis. The plan may have to be
- 15 updated annually to reflect changes in the values
- 16 of nutrient content.
- 17 MR. HARRINGTON: With respect to the
- 18 annual analysis of waste to be applied, is it
- 19 assumed that someone will go out to the lagoon, for
- 20 example, at some point and take samples from the
- 21 lagoon?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Is it assuming that they
- 24 are going to go out and agitate the lagoon so that

- 1 the sample is representative of the total contents
- 2 which might be applied?
- 3 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The intent of sampling
- 4 is to get the best representative sample that could
- 5 be obtained. It would depend upon how it was
- 6 sampled as to whether agitation could occur or not.
- 7 MR. HARRINGTON: Well, wouldn't agitation
- 8 of either the lagoon or deep pits, just for
- 9 purposes of the sampling, result in a significant
- 10 increase in odor?
- 11 MR. SCOTT FRANK: It would depend upon
- 12 how the sampling was done, but pulling out small
- 13 amounts of the manure from the various places
- 14 should not increase the odor significantly.
- 15 MR. HARRINGTON: So if I understand your
- 16 answer, the suggestion is not that the lagoon be
- 17 agitated or that the pit be agitated, so that one
- 18 sample is representative, and there would be
- 19 multiple samples from various locations?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes.
- 21 MR. HARRINGTON: May I have just a
- 22 moment, please?
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Is it contemplated that

- 1 the multiple samples from the lagoons or pits would
- 2 be combined for analysis?
- 3 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes.
- 4 MR. HARRINGTON: So there would be one
- 5 analysis of the combined samples?
- 6 MR. SCOTT FRANK: There could be -- there
- 7 would be one sample from each different type of
- 8 storage. So if there was one lagoon that manure
- 9 was being pulled out of, there could be one sample
- 10 from that. If there was a pit under a building,
- 11 there would be one sample from that, and a pit from
- 12 another building, a sample from that.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Is it not possible,
- 14 indeed likely, that a sample of fully agitated
- 15 waste from a previous year would be more
- 16 representative than the spot sampling that you are
- 17 talking about?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: That is a possibility.
- 19 There is a trade-off here as far as sampling during
- 20 application and using those results for application
- 21 the next year, because there would be a year's time
- 22 lag there. The way the rules are proposed is that
- 23 sampling would occur prior to application for that
- 24 particular year to obtain the nutrient content.

- 1 MR. HARRINGTON: Some facilities apply
- 2 manure throughout the year; is that not correct?
- 3 MR. SCOTT FRANK: That's true.
- 4 MR. HARRINGTON: And manure values vary
- 5 throughout the year as much as they would from
- 6 year-to-year; is that not correct?
- 7 MR. SCOTT FRANK: I personally don't have
- 8 any information on that.
- 9 MR. HARRINGTON: Okay. Thank you. We
- 10 will move on.
- 11 MR. RAO: May I ask one question for
- 12 clarification?
- 13 You mentioned that you take one sample
- 14 from each, you know, different operation, whether
- 15 it is two storage pits and a lagoon, then you take
- 16 a sample from the lagoon and one from the storage
- 17 pit for analysis.
- 18 Do you think the number of samples that
- 19 should be analyzed should have any bearing on the
- 20 size of the lagoon, how many are analyzed?
- 21 MR. SCOTT FRANK: We are talking about a
- 22 composite sample made up of subsamples from
- 23 different areas of the lagoon to try to get an
- 24 estimate of the nutrient content in that lagoon.

- 1 So subsampling in different areas and then
- 2 combining those, mixing them up, and obtaining one
- 3 sample to send in for analysis should be adequate.
- 4 MR. RAO: Okay. And with regards to this
- 5 number of samples that you collect from the lagoon,
- 6 do you also get the information where those samples
- 7 were taken, at what depths they were taken, or it
- 8 is just, you know, one composite sample that you
- 9 get?
- 10 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The rule just states
- 11 one sample. It doesn't state anything about
- 12 location.
- 13 MR. RAO: Location or how many parts from
- 14 the lagoon that you need the samples of?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: (Shook head from side
- 16 to side.)
- 17 MR. RAO: Okay. Just one more question.
- 18 Are you aware of any standard protocols for
- 19 sampling of lagoons?
- 20 MR. SCOTT FRANK: I believe there are
- 21 some Extension Service publications outlining
- 22 those. I don't have anything, or I can't quote
- anything.
- MR. RAO: Okay.

1				TT TT (7 T .	707	
1	PRESIDING	ROARD	MHIMHIR	H I I H IVI A I I I	And	rnen

- 2 may I try to follow-up on that one?
- If such exists, would it be useful to
- 4 refer to that standard protocol rather than kind of
- 5 designing our own particular protocol here?
- 6 MR. BORUFF: Speaking on behalf of the
- 7 Department, if such a reference document does
- 8 exist, I think that would be consistent with what
- 9 we have done in the past with the rules, in trying
- 10 not to reinvent the wheel, but rather make use of
- 11 good use of preexisting scientific data. So that
- 12 we could research that and see if, in fact, there
- 13 was sampling protocol that was applicable to a
- 14 lagoon or a livestock pit.
- 15 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Thank
- 16 you.
- 17 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Following up with
- 18 that, then, if you determine that there is such a
- 19 document that exists with the Extension Service,
- 20 could you put that in the record?
- MR. BORUFF: Yes, ma'am.
- 22 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Thank you.
- MR. BORUFF: You are welcome.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Question 78, with regard

- 1 to Section 506.303 (r), is the statement that,
- 2 quote, "the distance from applied livestock waste
- 3 to surface water is greater than 200 feet, " closed
- 4 quote, necessary or redundant in light of the fact
- 5 that 506.303 (p) cites the same language from the
- 6 Act regarding the application of livestock waste
- 7 near surface water?
- 8 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The statement is not
- 9 necessary, but it does reiterate the importance of
- 10 maintaining a distance from these potential routes
- 11 of contamination.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Slight rewording,
- 13 question 79, would the Department -- does the
- 14 Department define surface water to include standing
- water from a rainfall event or from the application
- 16 of irrigation?
- 17 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The Livestock
- 18 Management Facilities Act does not have a
- 19 definition of surface water. However, if the
- 20 Pollution Control Board feels it is warranted, the
- 21 Department would not object to the addition of
- 22 language similar to that in 35 Illinois
- 23 Administrative Code 501.402 (a) which speaks of
- 24 surface waters except small temporary accumulations

- 1 of water occurring as a direct result of a
- 2 precipitation or application of waste.
- 3 MR. HARRINGTON: Thank you.
- 4 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Mr.
- 5 Harrington, would you allow me an interruption
- 6 again?
- 7 MR. HARRINGTON: Certainly.
- 8 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Again,
- 9 just to keep things all in the same place
- 10 ultimately in the transcript.
- 11 The section that we are talking about
- 12 here is Subsection R of 506.303, and that contains
- 13 a suggestion from the Department of Agriculture
- 14 that the statutory statement, a provision that
- 15 livestock waste may not be applied in waterways, be
- 16 qualified. There is a possibility that this might
- 17 be viewed as a change in a statutory provision.
- 18 The statute says livestock waste may not
- 19 be applied in waterways. How does one respond to
- 20 the challenge where we then say, however, certain
- 21 waterways in this statutory provision don't apply?
- 22 Let me emphasize here that I understand what this
- 23 is attempting to do. My concern is whether it is
- 24 something that is allowed, whether we have the

- 1 authority or the ability to put an exception on a
- 2 statutory provision.
- 3 MR. BORUFF: Thinking back -- your
- 4 question is a good one. In thinking back on what I
- 5 perceive as to be some of the legislative intent
- 6 that was discussed during the formulation of this
- 7 Act, is that legislators were always very conscious
- 8 of the fact to make sure that these rules did not
- 9 conflict with good soil and water conservation
- 10 measures and methods. And that one of the most
- 11 important components to keeping soil in place is
- 12 the establishment of waterways and buffer strips
- 13 and areas seeded by grass of that type to keep soil
- 14 in place and to keep it out of surface water and to
- 15 keep it from running off.
- 16 When they addressed the one issue by what
- 17 refers to as allowing that waterways may be
- 18 covered, so to speak, through the application --
- 19 through an irrigation system, their intent when
- 20 they addressed that was that should that not be
- 21 allowed, it might force producers with irrigators
- 22 to actually take those waterways out -- put them
- 23 into production, and take them out of being grassed
- 24 in order so that they could still use that existing

- 1 method of application.
- 2 I guess my concern is that in order to be
- 3 consistent with their interests in maintaining
- 4 sound soil stewardship through waterways, that we
- 5 not make it difficult for producers that would use
- 6 surface equipment that same latitude as long as the
- 7 material that was applied to waterway didn't run
- 8 off. It does speak to that, looking for the slope
- 9 and that kind of thing.
- 10 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: As I say,
- 11 I understand the theory behind it. I have great
- 12 sympathy with it. But I read this statement in its
- 13 bare form as saying this; livestock waste may not
- 14 be applied in a waterway, which is statutory. Then
- 15 the next sentence it says, it may be applied in
- 16 grass waterways. Is that a -- is the second part a
- 17 contradiction of the statute? Perhaps what we
- 18 might do is look at this and see if there is some
- 19 imaginative ways to accomplish the end maybe
- 20 without using the same words, perhaps, so that
- 21 there is no flag raised.
- MR. BORUFF: Right.
- 23 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Perhaps
- 24 it is just the position of the word waterways in

- 1 the two provisions that is the problem.
- 2 MR. BORUFF: One way we might look at
- 3 that is that some definition in the NRCS guidelines
- 4 as to a waterway might denote a depression in the
- 5 soil which conveys water as opposed to a grassed
- 6 waterway, which would be the same depression or low
- 7 area, but grassed as opposed to available for crop
- 8 production.
- 9 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Okay.
- 10 Again, thank you, Mr. Harrington, for that
- 11 opportunity to pursue that matter.
- MR. HARRINGTON: I think maybe just to
- 13 summarize the question is how do we define
- 14 waterways and how the legislature intended that
- 15 definition to be used; is that correct?
- MR. BORUFF: I believe that to be the
- 17 case.
- 18 MR. HARRINGTON: So if we could clarify
- 19 that definition then perhaps we could solve that
- 20 problem.
- Now, I believe question 80 has already
- 22 been answered, unless you want to add something
- 23 further on that.
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: No.

- 1 MR. HARRINGTON: I believe the same is
- 2 true of 81 and 82. With respect to question 83, I
- 3 am going to rephrase that, but I believe is it not
- 4 correct that it is the Department's intent that any
- 5 criteria or rules that they adopt to administer
- 6 this program will be adopted pursuant to the
- 7 Illinois Administrative Procedure Act with notice
- 8 and comment from Illinois register?
- 9 MR. BORUFF: That's what we requested of
- 10 the Board, yes.
- 11 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 12 Harrington, we --
- 13 CHAIRMAN MANNING: If I might interrupt
- 14 for just a second, I have a question, too, before
- 15 we leave the provisions. 506.303 (q) deals with
- 16 the statutory prohibition that the provision that
- 17 livestock waste may not be applied in a ten year
- 18 flood plain. We have had earlier testimony in one
- 19 of our hearings that no one believes that there is
- 20 a state designation yet of a ten year flood plain.
- Does the Department have any evidence at
- 22 all or any sort of indication for us about a
- 23 designation of a ten year flood plain at this
- 24 point?

- 1 MR. BORUFF: No, we don't.
- CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay. If any of the
- 3 departments do, it would be interesting to have
- 4 that information in the record. Otherwise, I think
- 5 we are going to leave this record with the thought
- 6 that there is no ten year designated flood plains
- 7 in the state. Thank you.
- 8 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 9 Harrington, one moment, please.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Okay.
- MS. TIPSORD: Mr. Boruff, in response to
- 12 Mr. Harrington's question, you said, I believe,
- 13 that is what we asked of the Board as far as
- 14 adoption of the rules. My basic question is are
- 15 you asking the Board to give you the authority to
- 16 adopt rules?
- MR. BORUFF: No. I am sorry. In the
- 18 proposed rule there are sections there where the
- 19 rule here is not completely fleshed out, so to
- 20 speak. That term has been used before.
- 21 To give a little history on this, the
- 22 Advisory Committee made up of ourselves and the
- 23 other three agencies, as we were going through this
- 24 process, felt that there were some areas of the

- 1 overall rule that we were looking at in order to
- 2 complete the program, which by nature of their
- 3 level of detail or from time to time the need that
- 4 as needs may change those rules should be changed,
- 5 and to be consistent with what I believe the
- 6 Environmental Protection Agency has the authority
- 7 in other programs that they administer that what we
- 8 were asking of the Pollution Control Board was the
- 9 concurrence with our plan that the rules that we
- 10 have proposed to you would go through this
- 11 Pollution Control Board process.
- 12 Some of the details, some of which may be
- 13 simply administrative procedures from our
- 14 Department, others which may be rules, we would
- 15 like to undertake another or subsequent rulemaking
- 16 procedure under our authority under the
- 17 Administrative Procedures Act. So when I made that
- 18 comment it was in reference to those other
- 19 citations where we have in the rule where we are
- 20 asking the Board's concurrence with that approach.
- 21 That's what I meant to refer to.
- MS. TIPSORD: Okay.
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 24 Thank you.

- 1 MR. HARRINGTON: Referring to question
- 2 84, did the Department -- is there any reason why
- 3 the Department should not use the standards
- 4 governing adjustment to nitrogen availability in
- 5 the municipal sludge rules that have already been
- 6 adopted by the Pollution Control Board and set
- 7 forth in 35 Illinois Administrative Code 391.411?
- 8 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The Department proposes
- 9 to use the factors in Table 10-2 of the Midwest
- 10 Plan Service document, Livestock Waste Facilities
- 11 Handbook, for adjusting the nitrogen amount to
- 12 account for losses during land application. A
- 13 range is given in Table 10-2, but the Department
- 14 suggests using the mid point of the range for the
- 15 actual value. The data in the Midwest Plan Service
- 16 document was chosen for consistency of source since
- 17 other information from that document is proposed to
- 18 be used. The Midwest Plan Service document was
- 19 written specifically for livestock waste.
- 20 MR. HARRINGTON: I am going to skip down
- 21 essentially to question 90, but I will rephrase it
- 22 in light of some of your previous questions.
- Is it the intent, then, that losses
- 24 during transport and application of the waste be

- 1 taken into account in calculating the nitrogen
- 2 applied to the fields?
- 3 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes.
- 4 MR. HARRINGTON: With respect to
- 5 section -- this is question 92 -- with regard to
- 6 Section 506.311, you stated in your testimony that
- 7 quote, "the owner or operator of the livestock
- 8 management facility shall be notified by the
- 9 Department within 30 working days of the receipt of
- 10 the plan that the plan has been approved or that
- 11 further information or changes are needed," closed
- 12 quote. What happens if the Department does not
- 13 provide notice within 30 days?
- 14 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The owner or operator
- 15 shall consider the plan to be approved if the
- 16 Department does not notify the owner or operator
- 17 within 30 working days from receipt of the plan by
- 18 the Department.
- MR. HARRINGTON: I am going to rephrase
- 20 question 93 slightly. It may not affect your
- 21 answer. But how does the Department propose to
- 22 determine the accuracy of the plan contents?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: A plan can be complete,
- 24 that is, contain all the necessary items without

- 1 being accurate. Accuracy was referring to the
- 2 proper use of the values and the correctness of the
- 3 calculation in the plan and not to the accuracy of
- 4 implementing the plan.
- 5 MR. HARRINGTON: So basically this is a
- 6 paper review of the plan to see whether it used
- 7 appropriate sources of information and used those
- 8 correctly?
- 9 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes, for the plans that
- 10 are to be approved by the Department.
- MR. HARRINGTON: And that doesn't
- 12 contemplate a field inspection or actually of the
- 13 plan itself, I mean, of the rechecking the data in
- 14 the field?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes, it could, to
- 16 determine the accuracy of the calculations.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Skipping 94 --
- 18 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Mr.
- 19 Harrington, if I might one more time?
- MR. HARRINGTON: Sure.
- 21 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: As
- 22 regards to 506.311, we heard testimony at the
- 23 Galesburg hearing which recommended that we replace
- 24 nitrogen by phosphorus in terms of the approval of

- 1 the management plans. The Board would appreciate
- 2 the comment of any interested person, certainly the
- 3 Department, the Farm Bureau, pork producers, beef
- 4 producers, if they would so wish, or any other
- 5 persons, as a matter of fact, on the
- 6 appropriateness of that substitution, and have that
- 7 comment, of course, prior to the close of the
- 8 record.
- 9 MR. BORUFF: Okay.
- 10 MR. HARRINGTON: For the time being I am
- 11 going to skip to 98. I think the intervening
- 12 questions were probably answered, but I reserve the
- 13 right to come back --
- 14 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 15 MR. HARRINGTON: -- if others don't agree
- 16 with me.
- 17 Is there any reason -- this is question
- 18 98. Is there any reason why the Department did not
- 19 follow the statements regarding updates of the
- 20 waste management plan as stated in the Livestock
- 21 Management Facilities Act at 20 (d)?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: Section 20 (d) of the
- 23 Livestock Management Facilities Act states
- 24 conditions of when a plan shall be updated for

- 1 facilities of 7,000 animal units or greater. The
- 2 Act does not state that these same conditions
- 3 cannot be applied to facilities of 1,000 or greater
- 4 but less than 7,000. The view of the Department is
- 5 that an up-to-date plan should be maintained at all
- 6 times.
- 7 MR. HARRINGTON: Is it the intent to
- 8 require an update when there is a significant
- 9 change in the plan in the underlying data or any
- 10 change which might occur?
- 11 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The definition of
- 12 significant could be up for discussion. The way
- 13 the rules read is if there is a change in certain
- 14 items listed in the rules then the plan would have
- 15 to be updated.
- 16 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Could I ask a
- 17 question along those lines? We are looking at
- 18 Section 506.313 (b) and the four points you have
- 19 there are essentially your definition of
- 20 significant; is that correct? Those are the
- 21 significant changes you are talking about?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes.
- 23 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: An additional
- 24 question would be how much time would you expect a

- 1 farm manager to have to make that change to the
- 2 plan if one of these events occurred? Do they have
- 3 30 days, 60 days?
- 4 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The way the rules read
- 5 is that the plan shall be reviewed annually and the
- 6 best time to review this may be during the time
- 7 prior to application when lab results are obtained
- 8 and that way other changes could be incorporated
- 9 into the plan at the same time. If other changes
- 10 occur throughout the year that may change some of
- 11 these things, and they should be incorporated at
- 12 that time.
- 13 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: But you would still
- 14 expect to give the farm manager a few days to
- 15 revise the plan?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes.
- BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Is that correct?
- 18 So maybe 30 days would be a reasonable amount of
- 19 time?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes, it might be.
- 21 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Thank you.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Let me follow-up.
- 23 Looking at 506.313 (b) (1), it says a change in the
- 24 amount of land area needed to dispose of the

- 1 livestock waste based upon a change in the waste
- 2 volume to be disposed of. If there is a reduction
- 3 in the waste volume by ten percent and, therefore,
- 4 ten percent less land is necessary, must the plan
- 5 be revised?
- 6 MR. SCOTT FRANK: In that case, no, it
- 7 would not have to be.
- 8 MR. HARRINGTON: All right. If the
- 9 nitrogen content of the livestock waste varies
- 10 slightly from the time the sample is taken to the
- 11 time it is being applied, does that require
- 12 revision in the plan?
- 13 MR. SCOTT FRANK: If that would change
- 14 the number of acres for application it may.
- MR. HARRINGTON: If it reduces the number
- of acres would it require modification?
- 17 MR. SCOTT FRANK: No.
- 18 MR. HARRINGTON: If it increases the
- 19 number of acres but no more than were actually
- 20 included in the plan in the first place, in other
- 21 words, the livestock waste may be spread over a
- 22 wider area than is actually needed, in some
- 23 circumstances, and if more waste is present or
- 24 higher nitrogen values are present, that land is

- 1 perfectly suited to receive it, does that require
- 2 modification of the plan?
- 3 MR. SCOTT FRANK: If the land is not
- 4 included in the plan then the plan would have to be
- 5 modified. If the land was included in the plan, as
- 6 extra area for application, then it would not as
- 7 long as that maximum rate was not exceeded.
- 8 MR. HARRINGTON: So the plan could
- 9 include land that is not actually intended for
- 10 application during the year as a reserve in case it
- 11 is needed?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Then no modification
- 14 would be required if that land was used?
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: Correct.
- MR. HARRINGTON: It says a change of the
- 17 nitrogen content of the livestock waste. How is
- 18 that to be determined, that there is a change in
- 19 the nitrogen content of the waste?
- 20 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Through the laboratory
- 21 analysis.
- MR. HARRINGTON: If you do the one
- 23 analysis and that's included in your plan, are you
- 24 supposed to make some ongoing analysis to determine

- 1 the waste remains the same as when you did your
- 2 representative analysis at the beginning of the
- 3 year?
- 4 MR. SCOTT FRANK: The way the plan is set
- 5 up is that waste is to be analyzed each year prior
- 6 to application. If there is a change in the
- 7 nitrogen content of that waste then the plan -- the
- 8 calculations would have to be redone in the plan in
- 9 order to determine if additional land is needed or
- 10 not.
- MR. HARRINGTON: So that would be done
- 12 once at the time the analysis was done?
- 13 MR. SCOTT FRANK: That would be done
- 14 after the analysis is received.
- 15 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 16 Harrington, are you going to go on to Subpart D now
- 17 or do you still have remaining questions?
- MR. HARRINGTON: I have a couple of
- 19 questions on this.
- 20 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 21 That's fine.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Can you explain to me
- 23 what the words or other factors at the end of (b)
- 24 (1) refers to?

- 1 MR. SCOTT FRANK: If the particular
- 2 fields change, the number of acres may not change.
- 3 However, the particular fields for application
- 4 change, and that could be another factor.
- 5 MR. HARRINGTON: I guess what I am trying
- 6 to get at is if the farmer is sitting there reading
- 7 this and wants to know when he has to change his
- 8 plan, how does he know what other factors are?
- 9 MR. BORUFF: One of the things that I
- 10 might suggest is that there be a number of factors
- 11 taken into consideration as one is developing a
- 12 plan. And if one of those factors changes, which
- 13 causes you to modify your plan, then it is a factor
- 14 that needs to be addressed when that change
- 15 occurs. There are a number of different factors
- 16 taken into account to make sure that the plan that
- 17 is in place is reflective of your current agronomic
- 18 practices and the waste that you have available.
- 19 MR. HARRINGTON: So essentially if it is
- 20 a factor which could be recognized as requiring a
- 21 change in the plan, or would have been taken into
- 22 account in doing the plan, then that's what other
- 23 factors means here?
- MR. BORUFF: I believe that's right.

- 1 That if by nature of the fact that it affects the
- 2 outcome or the development of the plan then it is a
- 3 factor.
- 4 MR. HARRINGTON: I believe I am prepared
- 5 to go on to the next section now.
- 6 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 7 you, Mr. Harrington.
- 8 We would like to take a ten-minute break
- 9 then.
- 10 (Whereupon a short recess was
- 11 taken.)
- 12 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 13 Back on the record.
- 14 Mr. Harrington, would you like to
- 15 continue with your questions?
- MR. HARRINGTON: Subpart D, certified
- 17 livestock manager, question 99, Section 506.401,
- 18 with regard to the fact that the managers must be
- 19 physically present at the livestock waste handling
- 20 facility within one hour of notification. What are
- 21 the circumstances in which the physical presence
- 22 would be necessary rather than telecommunication?
- MR. GOETSCH: The Department believes
- 24 that it would be advantageous for the certified

- 1 livestock manager to be physically present at a
- 2 site at various times. For example, during manure
- 3 sampling and during the early stages of lagoon
- 4 unloading and waste application when equipment is
- 5 initially operated and calibrated after long
- 6 periods of non use, the guidance and oversight of
- 7 the certified livestock manager would be greatly
- 8 enhanced by his or her physical presence.
- 9 Also, the Department does not believe
- 10 that the requirement to be available by means of
- 11 telecommunication and physically present within one
- 12 hour is overly restrictive. Discussions with
- 13 producers throughout the state suggest that most,
- 14 if not all facility managers, intend to have
- 15 numerous employees certified as managers. Thus,
- 16 the physically present within one hour criteria
- 17 will become less burdensome, if at all, as the
- 18 program is established and testing and training
- 19 sessions are offered.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Skipping 100, which I
- 21 believe you have already answered, is there any
- 22 reason -- going to 101 -- is there any reason why
- 23 the progressive step-by-step penalties provided for
- 24 in Section 30 (g) of the Livestock Management

- 1 Facilities Act was not included in Subpart D of the
- 2 proposed rule?
- 3 MR. GOETSCH: The Department did not see
- 4 any need to add any clarification or additional
- 5 information relative to the penalty provisions of
- 6 the statute, thus, it was simply not reproduced in
- 7 the rule.
- 8 MR. HARRINGTON: So it would be
- 9 applicable; is that your understanding?
- MR. GOETSCH: Yes.
- 11 MR. HARRINGTON: Thank you. Is the
- 12 livestock manager program primarily an education
- 13 program or do you view it more as a licensing or
- 14 permitting system?
- MR. GOETSCH: I believe the Department
- 16 views the program as a combination of an
- 17 educational program to allow for the appropriate
- 18 dissemination of new information as it becomes
- 19 available and as a licensing program that -- or a
- 20 certification program that provides credentials, if
- 21 you will, or allows for people a method to
- 22 demonstrate their competency in the areas of
- 23 livestock management.
- MR. HARRINGTON: I am going to skip down

- 1 to Subpart G, setbacks, question 107. Does the
- 2 Department consider the impact of proposed rules on
- 3 a producer would not be allowed to rebuild after
- 4 natural catastrophe because the original setback
- 5 restrictions have been altered or that the producer
- 6 is in a designated agricultural area under the
- 7 Agricultural Areas Act?
- 8 MR. BORUFF: The Department believes that
- 9 this situation is adequately addressed by language
- 10 contained in the existing subtitle E regulations.
- 11 Thus, the Department would not oppose the addition
- 12 of language similar to that which is found in 35
- 13 Illinois Administrative Code 501.402 (c) (2) as
- 14 follows. I will quote from that code for you.
- 15 "Commencement of operations at a facility
- 16 reconstructed after partial or total destruction
- 17 due to natural causes, such as tornado, fire or
- 18 earthquake shall not be considered the location of
- 19 a new livestock management or waste handling
- 20 facility for setback purposes."
- 21 MR. HARRINGTON: Thank you. Could that
- 22 apply to flood as well?
- MR. BORUFF: Yes. Flooding, I don't
- 24 believe, is in the quote that I cited, but I think

- 1 it would be viewed as a natural occurrence as well.
- 2 MR. HARRINGTON: Thank you. Question
- 3 108. What is the Department's view on its
- 4 authority to issue cease and desist orders for
- 5 questions of compliance with setback standards?
- 6 MR. BORUFF: The Department will follow
- 7 the Illinois Administrative Procedure Act's former
- 8 rulemaking procedures to establish those procedures
- 9 for issuing a cease and desist order in response to
- 10 the violation of the Act's setbacks provisions.
- 11 Under other programs, regulatory programs, which
- 12 our Department administers, we do have the
- 13 authority to issue penalties of that nature.
- MR. HARRINGTON: In issuing those
- 15 penalties do you follow the adjudicatory hearing
- 16 procedures set forth in the Administrative
- 17 Procedure Act?
- MR. BORUFF: Yes, we do.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Would that be the
- 20 contemplation here?
- MR. BORUFF: That's what we intend, yes.
- MR. HARRINGTON: If I may have a moment,
- 23 I think that concludes my questions.
- 24 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes.

- 1 MR. HARRINGTON: That concludes our
- 2 questions of the Department. Thank you very much.
- 3 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 4 you, Mr. Harrington.
- 5 MR. HARRINGTON: Thank you to the
- 6 Department.
- 7 MR. BORUFF: Thank you.
- 8 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Mr. Harrington, you
- 9 skipped your question on Subpart F, and I was going
- 10 to ask a question on Subpart F, so I think I will
- 11 do that now.
- 12 It is the financial responsibility
- 13 section, obviously. I was going to ask the
- 14 Department of Agriculture, the statute reads that
- 15 the Department shall conduct the study of the
- 16 availability and the cost of commercial surety
- 17 instruments and report its findings to the General
- 18 Assembly for its consideration and review.
- 19 It would be really helpful if the Board
- 20 could have a copy of that report prior to the close
- 21 of these hearings.
- MR. BORUFF: Yes, we will make that
- 23 available to you.
- 24 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay. Thank you.

- 1 MR. BORUFF: Thank you.
- 2 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Another
- 3 question, if I may, regarding some of the last
- 4 portions of the proposal, specifically that part
- 5 with respect to the setbacks.
- 6 As you have framed your proposal, you
- 7 make citation back to the Livestock Facilities
- 8 Management Act for the text of the setbacks. Do
- 9 you have any thoughts on the merits or otherwise of
- 10 actually including that statutory language here
- 11 within the Subtitle 35 so that someone could look
- 12 at Subtitle 35 and find the full set of setback
- 13 requirements?
- MR. BORUFF: I don't see a problem with
- 15 our doing that, and I think it would be consistent
- 16 with what we had hoped all along, is that all these
- 17 rules would be easily available to producers as
- 18 they are considering that. So if that procedurally
- 19 is possible, I don't think that we would have a
- 20 problem with that.
- 21 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: It seems
- 22 to me that one possibility might be in your
- 23 Subsection A where as proposed you have suggested
- 24 in the applicability statement a one-line statement

- 1 that says all new livestock waste handling
- 2 facilities shall comply with the setback distances
- 3 as established and cited in the Act. We could
- 4 perhaps follow with something, a statement like as
- 5 follows, and then repeat all the statutory language
- 6 there.
- 7 MR. BORUFF: Okay. If we could review
- 8 that, but at this point in time I don't think that
- 9 would be a problem from our point, or our
- 10 standpoint.
- MR. RAO: I have a follow-up on that.
- 12 Under the part of the regulation under Subpart C,
- 13 Section 506.302, under the scope and applicability
- 14 for waste management plan, you say a waste
- 15 management plan should be prepared according to the
- 16 requirements contained in Section 20 of the
- 17 Livestock Management Facilities Act.
- 18 Are those requirements reflected in the
- 19 proposed rules or are they additional
- 20 requirements?
- 21 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Almost all of the
- 22 requirements that are in Section 20 of the Act are
- 23 listed in the rule. I would have to sit down and
- 24 compare to see if everything is, but most of the

- 1 contents of the Act are in the rule.
- 2 MR. RAO: Okay. I just wanted a
- 3 clarification.
- 4 MR. FEINEN: I have one quick question
- 5 that goes along with -- and maybe you want some
- 6 time to think about this one. It goes along with
- 7 the question that Mr. Harrington had dealing with
- 8 natural disasters and the language you quote from
- 9 501.402.
- 10 Would that also apply to the non-farm
- 11 residence if it was destroyed and whether or not it
- 12 should be built in the setback requirements and
- 13 measurements, you know, converse to what the answer
- 14 was? I don't know if you have an answer today, but
- 15 maybe it is something you could comment on at the
- 16 next hearing coming up.
- 17 MR. BORUFF: If I could do that, I would
- 18 prefer it.
- MR. FEINEN: Okay. Thank you.
- MR. BORUFF: Okay.
- 21 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Any
- 22 questions remaining from the Board at this time?
- 23 All right. Are there any questions from
- 24 any members of the audience that you would like to

- 1 direct to the Department of Agriculture?
- No questions? Okay. Are there any
- 3 questions for the other members who have actually
- 4 sat down; the Department of Natural Resources, the
- 5 Illinois Environmental Protection Agency or the
- 6 Department of Public Health from anyone in the
- 7 audience? Because we can bring them back up.
- 8 MR. LEGG: Yes.
- 9 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Who would
- 10 you like to address your question to?
- MR. LEGG: The EPA, please.
- 12 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: The EPA.
- 13 Okay. Could you please come forward? We can bring
- 14 all those guys back up if we have to.
- 15 Could you just state your name for the
- 16 record.
- 17 MR. LEGG: Jim Legg, L-E-G-G. I am from
- 18 Lawrence County. I am a farmer and the President
- 19 of the Lawrence County Farm Bureau.
- 20 On the change on your rules of the
- 21 spillway for lagoons of anything over three to four
- 22 feet above the top of the --
- MR. WARRINGTON: Right, right.
- MR. LEGG: -- embankment would be three

- 1 to four feet over the surface level.
- 2 MR. WARRINGTON: Right.
- 3 MR. LEGG: Where do you propose these
- 4 spillways to go to?
- 5 MR. WARRINGTON: We anticipate that the
- 6 spillway would be located by the operator at the
- 7 most natural place for drainage. That, of course,
- 8 would be the lowest part of the berm, and it would
- 9 go to whichever way it would drain. It will be
- 10 site-specific.
- 11 MR. LEGG: Wouldn't that be in
- 12 contradiction to the rules with waterways?
- 13 Wouldn't a spillway be considered a waterway?
- MR. WARRINGTON: That's true, but the
- 15 idea is --
- MR. LEGG: We will be allowed an
- 17 exemption from that point; is that what you are
- 18 saying?
- MR. WARRINGTON: Yes, we would.
- MR. LEGG: Okay.
- 21 MR. WARRINGTON: The intent of the
- 22 emergency spillway is to be only actually used when
- 23 you have a catastrophic rainfall. Presently most
- 24 lagoons are designed to hold all the waste up to a

- 1 25 year rainfall event, which I believe is
- 2 somewhere between five and six inches.
- 3 MR. LEGG: Okay.
- 4 MR. WARRINGTON: But if that should
- 5 happen, and perhaps if the operator is a little bit
- 6 close to his freeboard or he might even have a
- 7 larger rain event, we don't want overtopping at
- 8 some random location of that probably dirt berm to
- 9 then erode that berm and then cause a loss of the
- 10 entire contents of the lagoon, including the
- 11 accumulated solids at the bottom.
- MR. LEGG: I appreciate that. I guess I
- 13 would question the opposition to put a pipe through
- 14 the berm, because a pipe could be extended down the
- 15 exterior of the berm and the outlet below where
- 16 there wouldn't be any erosion on the berm itself.
- 17 MR. WARRINGTON: Our problem with putting
- 18 the pipe through the berm is that mechanically it
- 19 is very hard to ensure a tight seal from the
- 20 outside of the pipe and the remaining usually dirt
- 21 or clay of the berm. If it is not tight you can
- 22 get seepage, and once seepage starts then you have
- 23 the potential for larger and larger flows until you
- 24 have a major gap in the berm.

- 1 MR. LEGG: Okay.
- MR. WARRINGTON: Our provision is that if
- 3 it is engineered sufficiently well, that the
- 4 engineer is still ready to, you know, certify to
- 5 that construction or if the Department of
- 6 Agriculture approves it as part of the registration
- 7 process then we would allow that, but it is a
- 8 danger point that we would like to see the operator
- 9 consider before he includes that in his design.
- 10 MR. LEGG: There are provisions from the
- 11 Soil & Water Conservation of such pipe outlets from
- 12 fields into drainage districts. They basically
- 13 have a big collar welded around them to stop that
- 14 seepage down along the pipe. I believe our --
- 15 MR. WARRINGTON: That kind of engineering
- 16 approach is to minimize that risk.
- 17 MR. LEGG: I would question, I guess, why
- 18 IDNR wants larger setbacks from their property.
- 19 Why do they think they are more important than the
- 20 public?
- 21 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr. Legg,
- 22 we would like to bring up the IDNR, then.
- MR. MARLIN: I am John Marlin from the
- 24 Department of Natural Resources. The Department's

- 1 concern about setbacks is not in any way related to
- 2 us wanting more protection than other facilities
- 3 that are populated areas. It is that we believe
- 4 that the way the rule is written now it is
- 5 extremely ambiguous as where you start to measure
- 6 the half mile setback, which is provided for
- 7 populated areas.
- 8 In other words, we believe that our
- 9 facilities that meet the 50 person per week
- 10 visitation requirement are populated areas the same
- 11 as a business or a church that meets 50 people a
- 12 week. So all of those facilities are allocated a
- 13 half mile distance. So the simplest answer is we
- 14 are not asking for a greater distance. We are
- 15 asking for a clearly defined measuring point.
- The problem you would have if you took,
- 17 say, a state park and you are a producer trying to
- 18 locate near a state park, the question would come
- 19 what is a populated area under this statute. We
- 20 believe that is extremely ambiguous. Some people
- 21 would say the boat ramp and the visitors' center
- 22 and the campground. Somebody else might want to
- 23 include the hiking trail that has 60 or 70 Boy
- 24 Scouts every weekend in winter, etcetera, using

- 1 it.
- 2 The way the statute is written now and
- 3 the way that the definition is explained, these
- 4 things are not clear. We believe that any operator
- 5 trying to locate near a major state park or similar
- 6 facility would have an immense amount of difficulty
- 7 figuring out where to measure from, and there would
- 8 have to be a serious amount of negotiation between
- 9 various parties to determine what actually we
- 10 consider a measuring point.
- 11 Under the current rules I don't really
- 12 think there is a clear way to sit down and
- 13 determine that. There has to be some type of
- 14 ruling to say what you can consider and what you
- 15 can't. So the simplest way to do it is to use
- 16 property boundaries, and I refer back to our
- 17 earlier testimony in I believe it was DeKalb or
- 18 Jacksonville.
- 19 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: It was
- 20 Jacksonville.
- MR. MARLIN: Where we pointed out that
- 22 many of our facilities are already surrounded by
- 23 private residences that would be part of the
- 24 setback within a half mile of our facilities.

- 1 There are numerous homes. So that the half mile
- 2 setback that we are talking about, I believe if you
- 3 took any of our facilities you would find that
- 4 there are numerous homes or businesses, churches,
- 5 etcetera, that are already within that half mile
- 6 boundary.
- 7 We don't believe that this would be an
- 8 excessive thing. We will have soon our testimony
- 9 from the prior hearing, and you can read what three
- 10 different witnesses had to say about that; one from
- 11 a biological point of view and another a facilities
- 12 manager. We will have those here as soon as Cindy
- 13 gets back.
- 14 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: She is
- 15 out copying them right now.
- MR. LEGG: I appreciate what you are
- 17 saying. A residence -- the setback laws now from a
- 18 residence, if a non-farm farmer buys a residence
- 19 located in the middle of 100 acres we don't measure
- 20 from the edge of the 100 acres, we measure from the
- 21 residence where he lives.
- MR. MARLIN: That's true.
- 23 MR. LEGG: I guess I agree that there is
- 24 probably some negotiations that could be done

- 1 here. If houses are, indeed, around the perimeter
- 2 of a state facility that, in effect, is going to
- 3 limit the positioning of the facilities. Our
- 4 question would be Shawnee Park, large acres of
- 5 woods, that a farm residence on the other edge of
- 6 that, you know, we are 50 miles from the center and
- 7 do 50 people hiking through there once a week
- 8 within a quarter mile, is that worth hurting the
- 9 local economy for. If they are going to hike, you
- 10 know, they might just hike a little faster.
- 11 (Laughter.)
- MR. MARLIN: That would be one of our
- 13 problems. As our witnesses pointed out, the State
- 14 of Illinois, I believe, ranks 48th in the amount of
- 15 publicly owned recreation and conservation land per
- 16 person. We are right at the bottom. The State has
- 17 a tremendous investment, a dollar investment, in
- 18 providing the citizens with places to go.
- 19 The legislative hearings that were held
- 20 in this matter showed time and again the
- 21 individuals who live near a livestock operation,
- 22 usually a hog farm, who could not entertain in the
- 23 summertime. They had to keep the windows closed.
- 24 They couldn't do a barbecue. If they invite their

- 1 relatives from town out to the farm they would
- 2 leave because there was too much odor. It is our
- 3 position that the strong smell of animal waste is
- 4 incompatible with hiking, picnicking, camping, and
- 5 the type of things that someone goes out to the
- 6 country to get away from.
- 7 The other thing I want to mention that
- 8 was also in our testimony is our view of the
- 9 example you gave of locating the house in the
- 10 middle of the field, the law clearly recognizes the
- 11 fact that a waste lagoon located in the middle of
- 12 crop land or farmland owned by the farmer that the
- 13 nature and use of that land as crop land makes it
- 14 suitable for being a buffer or a setback because
- 15 they say you can measure from the lagoon.
- 16 We contend that the reverse is true of
- 17 property that the DNR or other people manage for
- 18 recreation, that the fact that we have a hunting
- 19 and hiking and fishing area that is used by people
- 20 diversely, I admit many of our hiking trails and
- 21 hunting areas you don't have a place where 50
- 22 people sit and read a book all day in the same
- 23 spot, but the property is used for trails, hiking,
- 24 nature, photography, all that stuff, so we view our

- 1 property as being used very differently than
- 2 similarly located farm ground and, therefore, it is
- 3 not appropriate to use that hiking or hunting or
- 4 general departmental recreational ground as a
- 5 buffer, because its use is really incompatible with
- 6 that.
- 7 That's the theory behind what we are
- 8 saying here. Of course, that is something that the
- 9 Board is going to have to determine because the
- 10 statute is just extremely ambiguous.
- 11 MR. LEGG: I guess between -- if you want
- 12 to talk between the country and the city, it is a
- 13 matter of philosophy, what you are used to. I
- 14 can't stand to go to the city and smell the
- 15 refineries
- 16 (Laughter).
- 17 MR. LEGG: You know, as opposed to
- 18 somebody's family coming, you know, and you can't
- 19 visit them, that is -- I guess it is -- in reality,
- 20 it is what you are used to. When I go to the city
- 21 for a week I have got a headache the whole time,
- 22 and conversely. So I really don't feel like that
- 23 this is an issue of that point that makes -- that
- 24 is truly going to affect somebody's life-style. My

- 1 operation --
- 2 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr. Legg,
- 3 I am sorry to interrupt you, but you know what, you
- 4 are testifying right now, so if we could just swear
- 5 you in, would that be all right with you? Because
- 6 it doesn't seem like you are leading to a question,
- 7 but you are sort of giving your opinion.
- 8 MR. LEGG: Oh, all right.
- 9 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 10 Would you please swear in Mr. Legg.
- 11 (Mr. Jim Legg was sworn in by
- 12 the court reporter.)
- 13 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: I am
- 14 sorry to interrupt you.
- MR. LEGG: I didn't realize it was going
- 16 to get this technical like this.
- 17 (Laughter.)
- 18 MR. LEGG: Another question, I didn't
- 19 understand the -- there was a question about a ten
- 20 year flood plain as opposed to -- who was that
- 21 directed to, about whether there was a ten year
- 22 flood plain or not?
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: It was
- 24 directed toward --

- 1 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I actually asked the
- 2 question, because the statute refers to a ten year
- 3 flood plain. We had evidence in the record at one
- 4 of our prior proceedings that no one knew of any
- 5 state designated ten year flood plains. So my
- 6 question was to any of the departments, really,
- 7 that would ultimately answer that question.
- 8 If you have some information, go right
- 9 ahead.
- 10 MR. LEGG: Well, I guess I have a
- 11 question. What is your question concerning the
- 12 flood plain, as no operations being put in a flood
- 13 plain at all?
- 14 CHAIRMAN MANNING: No, no, no. There is
- 15 a reference in the Act to a ten year flood plain.
- MR. LEGG: And what is that reference, I
- 17 guess I want to know.
- 18 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I believe it says the
- 19 livestock waste shall not be applied in a ten year
- 20 flood plain.
- 21 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Unless the --
- 22 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I am sorry.
- 23 MR. SCOTT FRANK: It reads a provision of
- 24 livestock waste may not be applied in a ten year

- 1 flood plain unless the injection or incorporation
- 2 method of application is used.
- 3 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay. That's right.
- 4 My concern is just in developing the rules, we
- 5 would like to know whether there is such designated
- 6 ten year flood plains. I think it is important
- 7 that we all know that.
- 8 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: We are
- 9 aware that there are no maps for ten year flood
- 10 plains. No one has gone out and demarcated along
- 11 any stream where a ten year flood plain exists.
- 12 But that is, in fact, the problem. How do you, for
- 13 example, as a farmer, know whether or not you are
- 14 complying with this ten year flood plain
- 15 prohibition, and we are concerned that --
- MR. LEGG: I am not aware of any ten year
- 17 maps. There are 100 year maps, flood plain maps,
- 18 but not ten year.
- 19 CHAIRMAN MANNING: We are aware of the
- 20 100 year maps, the 500 year maps, but we have never
- 21 seen a ten year map.
- MR. LEGG: I guess I didn't know where
- 23 you were at, what you were asking. I concur with
- 24 the Department of Ag, that with the incorporation

- 1 of injection or incorporation from after irrigation
- 2 that that would -- that I would -- personally, I
- 3 would say that was acceptable.
- 4 You realize a 100 year flood plain means
- 5 there is a one percent chance that that ground will
- 6 be flooded every year. That is not one flood once
- 7 every 100 years. That's just a one percent chance
- 8 at all times. And if, in fact, there is a ten year
- 9 flood plain, that would be a ten percent chance
- 10 every year, which would be highly -- a lot higher
- 11 probability, but with the incorporation laws and
- 12 injection, I would foresee even if there is such a
- 13 thing as a ten year that that should not be a
- 14 problem as far as application is concerned.
- 15 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Well,
- 16 let's turn the tables and ask you on this as
- 17 someone who presumably might have to comply with
- 18 this prohibition, do you know on your land when you
- 19 are on your ten year flood plain or not, when you
- 20 can --
- MR. LEGG: Well, yes. I don't have a ten
- 22 year flood plain.
- 23 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: You may
- 24 not even have a ten year flood plain?

- 1 MR. LEGG: Well, no, I farm some 100 year
- 2 flood plain, yes, and the maps are designated.
- 3 Now, there is a lot of controversy of how accurate
- 4 those maps are and when they were made and
- 5 elevations, and the question with the maps are the
- 6 maps are general. There are no natural islands
- 7 that are designated in those maps. When it becomes
- 8 green the whole area is green. That is, in fact,
- 9 not true. From areas where I live that have never
- 10 flooded that are indeed in that flood plain, they
- 11 are surrounded by water, but they are not directly
- 12 under water.
- 13 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: You are,
- 14 again, talking about even the 100 year flood plain
- where as bad as the information may be, there still
- 16 is information.
- MR. LEGG: Correct.
- 18 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Our
- 19 concern is that we have got a provision here for a
- 20 ten year flood plain.
- 21 MR. LEGG: Correct. If there is -- and,
- 22 in fact, I have never seen a ten year flood plain
- 23 map.
- 24 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: I think

KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY Belleville, Illinois

- 1 we also have to be aware that this is a statutory
- 2 provision and the General Assembly, in its wisdom,
- 3 has indicated that livestock may not be applied on
- 4 a ten year flood plain, so there may be some limits
- 5 on our ability to help people identify the ten year
- 6 flood plain.
- 7 MR. LEGG: Now, is that not at all or
- 8 under the Department of Ag's recommendation of
- 9 unless injection is --
- 10 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Unless
- 11 injection.
- 12 MR. LEGG: Okay.
- 13 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Our purpose here,
- 14 really, just so that everybody understands, is when
- 15 we ask a question don't think it is because we are
- 16 geared in any particular direction. We ask a
- 17 question to clarify both the intent of the
- 18 legislation as we all see it, so that we are all
- 19 working together here, and as well, to clarify it
- 20 for all of you so that you know what we mean when
- 21 we promulgate a rule. That just makes smart sense,
- 22 and that's what we are trying to do.
- 23 So because we ask a question doesn't mean
- 24 we are going in any particular direction. It does

- 1 mean that we want to make it as clear and as
- 2 understandable as possible.
- 3 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: We are
- 4 also trying to build a record for the other
- 5 remaining four Board Members who aren't here.
- 6 MR. LEGG: I appreciate your questions
- 7 and your willingness to ask and learn. I really
- 8 appreciate that. I guess my questions -- I had
- 9 some comments, and I don't know if it is
- 10 appropriate at this time, as far as the application
- 11 and the sampling procedure.
- 12 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Go ahead.
- MR. LEGG: Is that --
- 14 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: That's
- 15 fine. Go ahead.
- 16 MR. LEGG: The question on the nitrogen
- 17 as opposed to the phosphate application records, I
- 18 don't know of any areas where over application of
- 19 phosphates becoming a problem unless there is
- 20 direct soil erosion. As all farmers with the
- 21 conservation plans, the intent of that conservation
- 22 plan is to reduce that to the minimum, which we are
- 23 complying with now anyway.
- 24 The concern is the nitrate runoff and

- 1 nitrates in our water sources. And so I quess I
- 2 would speak in favor of keeping the limitations
- 3 based on the nitrogen rates as opposed to the
- 4 phosphate rates.
- 5 I don't know if you are familiar with --
- 6 my personal operation has a lagoon system, a two
- 7 stage lagoon system. The buildings flush into one
- 8 and then it is a lagoon, but I doubled the size.
- 9 It overflows into a pipe, into a second storage
- 10 system. That system pumps back through the
- 11 building and reflushes. It is a continuous cycle.
- 12 When they get to a point, we pump them out on the
- 13 fields. That is a completely separate system than
- 14 buildings that have pits underneath them where the
- 15 manure is not diluted at all.
- The sampling procedure, the problem with
- 17 getting a representative sample, it is -- that is
- 18 not a problem. It is the timing of application.
- 19 And in farming, a week can make a big difference
- 20 whether you do any at all in the fall or the spring
- 21 at the time.
- There are generally accepted amounts of
- 23 what manure -- under different stage of operations,
- 24 the farrowing operation, the nursery or finishing

- 1 or lagoons, there are generally accepted amounts of
- 2 the fertility amounts in those containers. So
- 3 personally, what I do, I soil test my ground and
- 4 then when I apply the manure, I catch a sample of
- 5 that, of what I am applying. And so I know what I
- 6 have applied and the amounts I have applied. And
- 7 then I grow the crop off of it, and then I retest.
- 8 If my soil is built up to the point that
- 9 more application is not going to make me any more
- 10 money, I go to another field. Economics dictate
- 11 that to me. I am not -- to pollute something you
- 12 are going to over apply. And this manure is a
- 13 great asset to me. So you are not going to --
- 14 farmers are not going to waste this asset. They
- 15 are going to move it to where it is going to make
- 16 them money, too. I don't feel like that is a big
- 17 concern.
- 18 Having an actual sample is critical. The
- 19 farmers are going to want to do that on their own,
- 20 but to have a sampling system before it is applied
- 21 is really suspect to how it is sampled and the
- 22 number of samples. Each separate container is
- 23 going to have a given average. That is -- I heard
- 24 that question being raised, and I wanted to address

- 1 that.
- 2 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 3 Thank you.
- 4 Would the Department of Agriculture like
- 5 to respond to that, given their proposal and the
- 6 testing procedures that you have proposed?
- 7 MR. BORUFF: From a practical standpoint,
- 8 we understand the concerns that you raise, you
- 9 know, in how to sample, and recognizing that you
- 10 have only limited amount of time to get the
- 11 application done in any one year's time, and also
- 12 that maybe during application you do have a good
- 13 opportunity to pull many random samples that would
- 14 make a composite later on.
- Our initial thinking in this was to make
- 16 sure that the analysis of the waste that you apply
- in any one particular year was representative of
- 18 what you had at that given point in time to try and
- 19 make management plans as facility specific and in
- 20 the case of that, that yearly basis, as crop
- 21 specific as possible.
- 22 But we appreciate your concerns and the
- 23 comments that Mr. Harrington has raised in his
- 24 questioning, and it will be something that we could

- 1 reconsider or maybe come up with a sampling regimen
- 2 which would address your concerns.
- 3 MR. LEGG: I think you will find probably
- 4 in your own Department that there are a given
- 5 generalities of analysis from different
- 6 operations. The testing labs that I deal with,
- 7 they have assumed amounts on a normal as opposed --
- 8 a farrowing operation, a nursery, or finishing,
- 9 that there is an amount that you can assume and
- 10 apply from that assumption to begin with. And then
- 11 by the testing procedure the crops grown and find
- 12 out and go from there as opposed to what you are
- 13 doing ahead of time, I really doubt that anybody is
- 14 going to over apply and create a hazard of any
- 15 sort. It is just not feasible to handle that much
- 16 volume, to try to avoid that to begin with. That's
- 17 an unneeded restriction on farmers.
- 18 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 19 you, Mr. Legg. Thank you very much.
- MR. LEGG: Thank you.
- 21 MR. MARLIN: I belief our testimonies
- 22 have arrived. You can get the testimony you wanted
- 23 right here.
- 24 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Are there

- 1 any other questions of the Department of
- 2 Agriculture? Are there any other questions for the
- 3 DNR, the EPA? No? Dr. Marlin?
- 4 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: I have a question
- 5 for the DNR. Going back to where you measure the
- 6 setbacks, is it the position of the DNR that the
- 7 proposal to measure the setback from the boundary
- 8 of a property apply to all recreational lands
- 9 including say lands that may be owned by the
- 10 federal government and managed by the forest
- 11 service or recreational lands owned by say a local
- 12 park district, that those lands also be measured
- 13 from the boundary or is it DNR's position that you
- 14 are just referring to lands that are managed by
- 15 DNR?
- MR. MARLIN: Our proposal is for lands
- 17 managed for recreation and conservation purposes.
- 18 I don't have a copy in front of me as we sit here,
- 19 but the intent is to apply to facilities beyond
- 20 DNR's facilities. That would include, from our
- 21 testimony, we gave specific examples of Scout and
- 22 4H camps, for example. We would also -- under the
- 23 definition, that would include things like the
- 24 county forest preserve.

- 1 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Thank you.
- 2 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Dr.
- 3 Marlin, did you have a question you wanted to
- 4 pose?
- 5 MR. MARLIN: Yes, I would like a question
- 6 or colloquy with the EPA with regard to their
- 7 proposal for a structured spillway.
- 8 It was our understanding that with a two
- 9 foot freeboard above the elevation expected for a
- 10 six inch rainfall, given the rainfall history of
- 11 the state, that a two foot freeboard would be
- 12 adequate, and you would not need what we would call
- 13 an engineered spillway.
- We may have a definitional problem here.
- 15 The concern I am expressing is that if you build,
- 16 according to the rules, a large lagoon with two
- 17 feet of freeboard you already have a tremendous
- 18 investment in having the entire lagoon raised two
- 19 more feet.
- To put an engineered spillway on top of
- 21 that would involve probably at least another foot
- 22 of height and then a notch of a certain engineered
- 23 specified size, which would add quite a bit more
- 24 expense to the lagoon. I can't give you the

- 1 specific numbers. But when we discussed this
- 2 in-house with our engineers, they thought that if a
- 3 spillway type structure was wanted on top of the
- 4 two foot freeboard, something like an overflow --
- 5 MR. WARRINGTON: An overflow pipe?
- 6 MR. MARLIN: Not a pipe.
- 7 MR. WARRINGTON: Like a swale?
- 8 MR. MARLIN: Like a swale, yes, a dip, if
- 9 you will, in the top of the lagoon freeboard such
- 10 that you would have your two foot freeboard at one
- 11 spot and have a dip or a swale as opposed to an
- 12 engineered spillway, and then have that portion of
- 13 the lagoon near that dip be armored in some way or
- 14 protected so that in the unlikely event you had a
- 15 rainfall or other problem where the two foot of
- 16 freeboard filled up, you would have the ability to
- 17 discharge the lagoon by gravity flow at a
- 18 predetermined point, probably at the same point you
- 19 would have put an engineered spillway.
- 20 But the concern here is that you can
- 21 accomplish the same goal at a much lower cost and
- 22 would something like that be compatible with what
- 23 the EPA is thinking about at this stage of the
- 24 game?

- 1 MR. WARRINGTON: That's correct. We had
- 2 a discussion about that a few seconds ago, and it
- 3 is basically not something that an attorney and an
- 4 entomologist can resolve. But what we are going to
- 5 do is that we are going to try to come up with some
- 6 more specific language to define this emergency
- 7 spillway recommendation, such that it doesn't
- 8 become such an onerous burden on the operator as
- 9 could otherwise be engineered, yet it still gives
- 10 the protection to all of us that this berm is not
- 11 going to be over topped and then destroyed by
- 12 admittedly a freakish and a rare event rainfall.
- MR. MARLIN: To that end, we will have
- 14 the design certified civil engineers from our
- office of Water Resources get together with the EPA
- 16 and see if we need to modify the wording a little
- 17 bit, and have something for you probably at the
- 18 Champaign hearing.
- 19 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 20 you, gentlemen, very much, and if you would like to
- 21 step down. Thank you gentlemen very much.
- 22 At this time then we will call one
- 23 witness who has prefiled testimony and then break
- 24 for lunch.

- 1 Okay. So if Mr. Joe Bob Pierce could
- 2 approach.
- 3 MR. JOE PIERCE: Thank you.
- 4 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Would the
- 5 court reporter please swear in the witness.
- 6 (Mr. Joe Bob Pierce was sworn
- 7 in by the court reporter.)
- 8 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 9 Pierce, if you would be more comfortable at the
- 10 table, you are free to sit there.
- 11 MR. JOE PIERCE: This is fine.
- 12 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- MR. JOE PIERCE: Just a couple of minutes
- 14 so we can all get to lunch.
- 15 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 16 Just so that the members of the audience know that
- 17 if you have any other questions the agencies will
- 18 be around for the remainder of the hearing as well
- 19 as at the Champaign hearing, if you have any
- 20 additional questions that you wanted to ask them.
- Thank you, Mr. Pierce.
- MR. JOE PIERCE: First of all, I would
- 23 like to thank the Pollution Control Board for
- 24 coming to Southern Illinois. We don't often get

- 1 hearings in this area. We are very appreciative
- 2 that we don't have to travel so far for that.
- 3 Especially, I think, it gives the public a chance
- 4 to express their concerns about some of the
- 5 regulations regarding large scale livestock
- 6 facilities.
- 7 Since I have -- since you all should be
- 8 getting the prefiled testimony, I won't bore you by
- 9 reading it. One section that I would like to draw
- 10 your attention to, though, is that prior to the
- 11 last election cycle we circulated a petition and in
- 12 two weeks got 1,500 signatures to put an advisory
- 13 referendum on the ballot, which basically said
- 14 would it be -- that we think it is advisable that
- 15 there be some local regulations or local input when
- 16 it comes to siting large scale livestock
- 17 operations. There should be some local control
- 18 with that.
- 19 As I mentioned, we collected over 1,500
- 20 signatures in two weeks and 73 percent of the
- 21 people who voted for that or who voted, voted for
- 22 that local control. And I would like for you to
- 23 take that into consideration as you make your
- 24 deliberations. I would like to see you do some

- 1 quick action on this so hopefully that we could get
- 2 it settled to everyone's best interest. Thank
- 3 you.
- 4 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 5 you, Joe Bob.
- 6 MR. JOE PIERCE: Thank you.
- 7 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: We will
- 8 be marking Mr. Joe Bob Pierce's testimony as
- 9 Exhibit Number 41.
- 10 (Whereupon said document was
- duly marked for purposes of
- 12 identification as Exhibit
- Number 41 as of this date.)
- 14 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Are there
- 15 any questions for Mr. Pierce?
- MR. LEGG: Yes. What is a large
- 17 livestock --
- 18 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: I am
- 19 sorry. Could you stand up, please.
- 20 CHAIRMAN MANNING: We have asked that
- 21 question before in terms of the definition of what
- 22 is a large livestock facility. The record is full
- 23 of questions as to what a large livestock facility
- is, and there is really no good answer yet.

- 1 If you want to give your opinion as to
- 2 what you think it is, go right ahead.
- 3 MR. JOE PIERCE: We basically used the
- 4 same one that the legislature used whenever they
- 5 passed the law.
- 6 MR. LEGG: As being the maximum size over
- 7 7,000 animal units, is that what you are
- 8 considering a large livestock operation, or is it
- 9 1,000?
- 10 MR. JOE PIERCE: I believe it was 1,000,
- 11 I think.
- 12 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Thank you.
- 13 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 14 you, Mr. Legg.
- Was there another question for Mr.
- 16 Pierce?
- 17 MR. FISHER: Yes.
- 18 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Could you
- 19 stand up, please, and state your name.
- 20 MR. FISHER: Tom Fisher. Why does the
- 21 local people think they have the knowledge to site
- 22 these things or know about the siting of these
- 23 things?
- MR. JOE PIERCE: Well, I think large

- 1 scale livestock operations involve the people that
- 2 they are around. I feel that they ought to have
- 3 some involvement in it. It seems as though too
- 4 often we take all the power away from the people
- 5 and put it in agencies and regulations and this
- 6 sort of thing. So I feel that we ought to have
- 7 some say as to where it goes.
- 8 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes,
- 9 could you stand up and state your name for the
- 10 record.
- 11 MR. SCHWARTZ: Mike Schwartz. What about
- 12 existing operations that have been set up for, say,
- 13 25 years? Were the local people going to dictate
- 14 policy for us?
- MR. JOE PIERCE: I would assume that
- 16 those are grandfathered in. Is that correct?
- 17 CHAIRMAN MANNING: To some extent for
- 18 some reasons and for other reasons not.
- Just as a comment toward this debate
- 20 about local control, and just to explain to you
- 21 what the role of the Pollution Control Board is in
- 22 this proceeding, we are here to develop regulations
- 23 pursuant to the Livestock Waste Management
- 24 Facilities Act. There are certain issues beyond

- 1 our control and beyond our ability to deal with in
- 2 the regulatory proceeding.
- 3 I understand that there is a great issue
- 4 regarding local government control and local
- 5 government siting regarding livestock management
- 6 facilities. Understand our role, however, is to
- 7 implement the legislation, and we are not
- 8 legislators ourselves.
- 9 So the issue of local government siting
- 10 is not one that the Board will be dealing with in
- 11 our regulatory proceeding. Certainly, it is one
- 12 that we cannot deal with in the regulatory
- 13 proceeding. Really, a lot of those issues need to
- 14 be directed to the Illinois Legislature.
- 15 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Any
- 16 following questions for Mr. Pierce?
- Okay. Thank you, sir, very much.
- 18 MR. JOE PIERCE: Thank you.
- 19 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: All
- 20 right. Then I think this is a nice time to stop.
- 21 We will break for one hour. Thank you.
- 22 (Whereupon a lunch recess was
- 23 taken.)
- 24 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Back on

KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY Belleville, Illinois

- 1 the record.
- We will now proceed with the prefiled
- 3 testimony of the following individuals, Mr. Michael
- 4 Rapps, Dr. Richard Tubbs, Mr. Roger Marcoot, Bill
- 5 Campbell and Jim Frank.
- If you would swear in the witnesses,
- 7 please.
- 8 (Dr. Richard Tubbs, Mr. Michael
- 9 Rapps, Mr. Roger Marcoot and
- 10 Mr. James Frank were sworn in
- 11 by the court reporter.)
- 12 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 13 you.
- 14 Mr. Harrington, you could call the
- 15 witnesses in the order that you want.
- MR. HARRINGTON: I am going to call Dr.
- 17 Rick Tubbs as our first witness.
- 18 You may proceed with your prepared
- 19 testimony.
- 20 DR. TUBBS: Good afternoon. My name is
- 21 Rick Tubbs. I am in a private consultation
- 22 business in Bowling Green, Kentucky, dealing with
- 23 swine. The last six years I spent at the
- 24 University of Missouri as an Extension Swine

- 1 Veterinarian. The five years before that I was on
- 2 the faculty at Mississippi State University.
- 3 My testimony today is based on my years
- 4 of experience as a swine veterinarian, as a
- 5 consultant, as an educator. I have also had
- 6 numerous conversations with public health
- 7 officials, attend seminars related to public health
- 8 issues, and I have talked to folks who deal with
- 9 these issues on a daily basis. I have had
- 10 conversations with people working in pig production
- 11 and in infectious disease research.
- 12 I think other people giving testimony
- 13 here today have addressed some of the issues of
- 14 water quality and occupational health, maybe to
- 15 some extent. As I see it, there are four issues
- 16 that arise maybe surrounding, the public, and those
- 17 are water quality, occupational health, worker
- 18 health, and the health of the public at large and
- 19 food safety.
- I get a lot of questions related to human
- 21 health in the general public related to exposure to
- 22 pigs. When I talk to public health officials their
- 23 main concern is food safety, and we have not really
- 24 addressed food safety today. I don't think that is

- 1 what this hearing is all about. But I do want to
- 2 point out that the National Pork Producers Council
- 3 and the USDA have programs that address the issues
- 4 of food safety and to some extent occupational
- 5 safety.
- 6 So I am going to concentrate my comments
- 7 today on public exposure to pig farms, just to a
- 8 pig farm being in the area, since that's mainly the
- 9 type of questions that I get. Transmission of
- 10 diseases from pigs to people requires direct
- 11 contact with the pigs in most cases. And in almost
- 12 all cases handling the pig manure, the urine or
- 13 other body fluids is more likely to result in
- 14 potential transmission of zoonotic diseases to
- 15 people than aerosol exposure or anything of that
- 16 nature.
- People in direct contact with pigs, such
- 18 as veterinarians, the people who raise the pigs,
- 19 hog producers, their employees, people who work in
- 20 slaughter plants, typically are trained how to
- 21 handle and work with pigs. Most modern pig farms
- 22 really have high investments in buildings, they
- 23 have high investments in breeding stock, they put a
- 24 lot of time and investment in training people,

- 1 finding the right people, and in a lot of ways take
- 2 what you might think are extreme measures to
- 3 protect that investment. Modern farms are tested
- 4 on a routine basis for a number of diseases that
- 5 are specific for the pig, and typically are very
- 6 careful to purchase breeding stock that to the best
- 7 of their knowledge is free of major pig diseases.
- 8 In most cases, new farms try to locate at
- 9 a reasonable distance from other pigs just to
- 10 protect themselves. Now, that, again, as with some
- 11 of the setbacks that were discussed earlier, what a
- 12 reasonable distance is can be debated, but people
- 13 putting in this type of investment try to locate
- 14 away from other pigs as much as possible.
- Most new farms at least require that if
- 16 visitors are necessary that they be away from other
- 17 pigs overnight or for a day or two days, depending
- 18 on the health level of the farm. They require a
- 19 shower, a change of clothes, before coming into the
- 20 farm. They are very careful to remove manure and
- 21 urine from the immediate pig environment, from the
- 22 environment of the worker. This is done through
- 23 the modern flooring technologies and some of the
- 24 manure management systems that were talked about

- 1 earlier.
- 2 Pigs are typically housed in
- 3 age-segregated groups. The buildings are emptied,
- 4 cleaned, disinfected between groups of pigs and
- 5 really stringent efforts are made to protect the
- 6 pigs and the workers from exposure to diseases.
- 7 This is done primarily because, again, the
- 8 investment in the pigs needs to be protected, but
- 9 the same measures that we go through to try to
- 10 ensure high health status pigs removes the
- 11 organisms that are of concern to people.
- 12 Now, I give that background just to give
- 13 you some of the idea of the routine procedures that
- 14 are performed on pig farms to minimize disease
- 15 risk. Let me give you some specific examples of
- 16 diseases that might potentially be transmitted to
- 17 people. I think it is important in this context to
- 18 understand the difference between something that is
- 19 potential and something that is probable. The
- 20 diseases I am going to mention can be transmitted
- 21 from pigs to people. The probability that they are
- 22 transmitted from a pig farm is very, very low.
- 23 The first example I will give is a
- 24 parasitic disease, the large round worm. According

- 1 to the Center for Disease Control in Atlanta
- 2 transmission from pigs to people is very, very
- 3 unlikely. Some form of fecal-oral contact is
- 4 necessary. Okay. In most cases, when the pig
- 5 round worm is found, the rare cases when they are
- 6 found in people, it is because the people have used
- 7 pig manure to work in their home garden to
- 8 fertilize the garden, and maybe they have for some
- 9 reason scratched their nose or stick their finger
- 10 in their mouth and they pick up a round worm. It
- 11 happens very rarely. They are much more likely to
- 12 get round worm from their dog or their cat.
- 13 A personal example, my wife has two new
- 14 puppies, and they are cute things. I came in the
- other day and had a little pig manure on my pants
- 16 leg and they came in and started licking it off. I
- 17 called my children in and said come in here. I
- 18 want you to watch this and see these nasty animals
- 19 that you let lick you in the face. I mean,
- 20 that's -- you are much more likely to pick
- 21 something up from a pet, because you are in close
- 22 contact with it. The general public is not in
- 23 close contact with pigs at all.
- 24 There is one significant viral disease in

- 1 the U.S. that affects pigs that also can be
- 2 transmitted to people: Swine Influenza. You read
- 3 in the papers occasionally, rarely, actually, of
- 4 people getting Swine Influenza from pigs. It is
- 5 very rare. Typically it is -- or the few cases
- 6 that I know about are where pigs have been
- 7 congregated from a number of different farms, say,
- 8 at a fair and people have come through to view the
- 9 pigs and have been exposed to the Swine Influenza
- 10 virus in that way.
- 11 Pigs that are housed in environmentally
- 12 controlled facilities are very unlikely to spread
- 13 influenza virus out to the general public. That's
- 14 a worker health issue and, in fact, it rarely
- 15 occurs from pigs to the workers. People who are in
- 16 contact with pigs every day rarely get Swine
- 17 Influenza virus. There are several bacterial
- 18 diseases that can potentially be transmitted from
- 19 pigs to people. Again, the reality of the
- 20 situation is that it is rare. People in direct
- 21 contact are the ones at the most risk and they have
- 22 been trained in handling tissues and how to work
- 23 around pigs and proper personal hygiene. The same
- 24 things that apply to the common cold, not

- 1 transmitting the common cold from person to person
- 2 apply with people who are handling and working with
- 3 pigs; washing their hands before they eat and
- 4 before they scratch their nose or whatever.
- 5 The real possibility of transmission of
- 6 bacterial diseases from pigs to people other than
- 7 those who work in direct contact is almost none,
- 8 almost zero. I give, again, the example of pets
- 9 and a bacterial organism called Pasteurella. The
- 10 people at the Centers for Disease Control tell me
- 11 that there are about 50,000 human cases of
- 12 Pasteurellosis in the U.S. every year. Almost
- 13 every case is from a dog or a cat bite or possibly
- 14 from someone who is in very close contact with dogs
- 15 and cats.
- 16 The strains of Pasteurella that pigs have
- 17 are fairly specific for the pig. They are very
- 18 unlikely to transmit to humans by aerosol. I guess
- 19 if your pig bit you, you could get a local
- 20 infection. But the Centers for Disease Control
- 21 don't get that reported at all.
- I hope this information gives you some
- 23 idea of potential versus probability. There is
- 24 some potential diseases that we need to be aware

- 1 of. The real probability, though, is that you are
- 2 in much more danger from your pet than you are from
- 3 a pig farm.
- 4 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 5 you, Dr. Tubbs. Are there any questions for Dr.
- 6 Tubbs? Anyone in the audience?
- 7 Seeing none, are there any questions from
- 8 the Board Members? Okay. Ms. Poulos.
- 9 MS. POULOS: Large numbers of swine,
- 10 cattle, they also produce a lot of dust particles
- in the air and which may not cause diseases
- 12 necessarily but can cause inflammation and allergic
- 13 reactions. Do you have any comments as far as that
- 14 or any experience as far as that?
- DR. TUBBS: Personally, I think that's an
- 16 occupational safety issue. There are people who
- 17 are more sensitive to that, of course.
- 18 Fortunately, I am not really very sensitive to it.
- 19 But I have worked with people in the past who were
- 20 fairly sensitive to the dust particles, and if
- 21 there are people working in the field related to
- 22 pigs that need to be in pig farms, what they have
- 23 done is started wearing masks. I don't see that as
- 24 an issue to the general public, personally.

- I know that there are reports of people
- 2 near hog farms maybe getting headaches or
- 3 whatever. I have not seen that personally and
- 4 can't relate to it. I see it as a worker issue,
- 5 and a farm specific issue in how they handle worker
- 6 safety.
- 7 MS. POULOS: How about during a field
- 8 application? Would that be an issue then for that
- 9 type of dust particle to become a problem for area
- 10 communities?
- DR. TUBBS: I think engineers can answer
- 12 that better than I can. I have not observed that,
- 13 again, as a problem. People who are particularly
- 14 sensitive to it shouldn't perform the duty.
- MS. POULOS: Okay. Thank you.
- 16 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 17 you. Any other questions?
- 18 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I have a question.
- 19 You stated in your testimony that according to the
- 20 Center for Disease Control that transmission of
- 21 disease from pigs to people is unlikely to occur.
- 22 I was just wondering if you have a document from
- 23 the Disease Control that you might want to put into
- 24 evidence through counsel.

- 1 DR. TUBBS: They said it was very
- 2 unlikely to occur.
- 3 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I am sorry. I thought
- 4 that I said that on the record. I am happy to be
- 5 corrected. I understand that. I was just
- 6 wondering if maybe the Disease Control has some
- 7 sort of document that you might want to put into
- 8 evidence for the record.
- 9 DR. TUBBS: What I am citing here is
- 10 verbal consultations that I have had with specific
- 11 people in the Centers for Disease Control. They do
- 12 publish a weekly Morbidity and Mortality Report.
- 13 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay.
- DR. TUBBS: You know, we can look at that
- 15 and see what cases have resulted from exposure to
- 16 pigs, and they tell me there are virtually zero.
- 17 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay.
- DR. TUBBS: That is the document that I
- 19 would refer to, the Weekly Morbidity and Mortality
- 20 Report, published by the Centers for Disease
- 21 Control.
- 22 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay.
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes.
- MR. JIM FRALEY: My name is Jim Fraley.

- 1 I am with the Illinois Farm Bureau. I would like
- 2 to ask Dr. Tubbs to elaborate maybe on a zoonotic
- 3 disease that we have had a big success in
- 4 eliminating, almost eliminating in the country,
- 5 bovine brucellosis.
- DR. TUBBS: Yes, and brucellosis also can
- 7 affect pigs and, in effect, has been eliminated
- 8 from pigs. So that is a big success. I am not as
- 9 close to the cattle industry as I used to be, but I
- 10 understand that is very, very close to being
- 11 eliminated in cattle. As you look at that
- 12 particular disease historically, humans who have
- 13 contracted that organism primarily have been
- 14 veterinarians and farmers.
- 15 It is an issue, again, from a food safety
- 16 consideration. Before milk was pasteurized, it was
- 17 a concern, a big concern. After pasteurization,
- 18 yes, it is still a concern but it doesn't occur,
- 19 you know. So that's, again, an example of what the
- 20 agricultural industry can do in eliminating those
- 21 potentials.
- 22 If you go down the list of potential
- 23 zoonotic diseases, most of the concern is food
- 24 safety. When I called the Centers for Disease

- 1 Control and started asking them about diseases
- 2 being transmitted from live pigs to people they
- 3 almost laughed at me. What they wanted to talk
- 4 about was food safety. I said, no, that's a
- 5 different issue. Let's talk about live pigs. They
- 6 said, we just don't get it reported. It is just --
- 7 if it occurs, it is not being reported.
- 8 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 9 you, Dr. Tubbs.
- 10 Seeing no further questions, Mr.
- 11 Harrington, you may call your next witness.
- MR. HARRINGTON: I will call as my next
- 13 witness Mr. Michael W. Rapps, and ask if he will
- 14 present his testimony.
- MR. RAPPS: Yes, sir. I have prefiled
- 16 this testimony. I will read it into the record.
- 17 If I deviate at all, it is only because of the
- 18 context of presenting this today.
- 19 My name is Michael W. Rapps. I am the
- 20 founder and principal engineer with the firm of
- 21 Rapps Engineering and Applied Science, a consulting
- 22 firm that specializes in civil and environmental
- 23 engineering, and science applications in the
- 24 environmental disciplines. Our firm was founded in

- 1 1978 and employs a staff of 25 engineers,
- 2 scientists, and specialists based at our
- 3 Springfield headquarters and at a Mt. Vernon branch
- 4 office. We operate throughout Illinois and
- 5 occasionally in bordering states.
- 6 My curriculum vitae is attached to the
- 7 prefiled testimony, but in brief, I have been
- 8 practicing now for about 25 years throughout the
- 9 state. I have worked throughout the United States
- 10 and outside of the country in environmental
- 11 matters. In particular, I deal frequently with
- 12 issues of groundwater.
- 13 The Illinois Pork Producers Association
- 14 asked that I review the subject regulations with
- 15 respect to matters involving the protection of
- 16 groundwater and, in particular, provisions for the
- 17 lining of waste lagoons, as well as the monitoring
- 18 of liner performance, vis-a-vis groundwater
- 19 quality. My particular expertise in this regard
- 20 stems from the experience I have with the
- 21 permitting, construction, and regulation of
- 22 landfills, and the investigation and remediation of
- 23 groundwater impacted by fuel leaks, chemical
- 24 spills, and other contaminant sources. Although

- 1 there is little actual experience in Illinois with
- 2 the regulation of livestock waste lagoons,
- 3 landfill-related groundwater issues roughly
- 4 parallel those with livestock wastes.
- 5 It is my impression and belief that the
- 6 subject regulations have been proposed due to
- 7 anticipated problems borne of a rapidly changing
- 8 industry, and not because of historically observed
- 9 groundwater problems. Notably, the trend in
- 10 Illinois and nationally is toward larger and more
- 11 densely populated livestock operations. Naturally,
- 12 this equates to correspondingly condensed
- 13 accumulations of livestock waste.
- 14 The proposed regulations consequently
- 15 assume that these larger operations will pose a
- 16 greater threat to human health and environment with
- 17 respect to the potential for contamination of
- 18 underground waters than do the traditional
- 19 livestock operations that have long operated in
- 20 Illinois.
- 21 That livestock waste storage lagoons have
- 22 the potential to contaminate groundwater is
- 23 obvious. However, there is a dearth of empirical
- 24 evidence to illustrate the actual magnitude of the

- 1 problem as it may already exist or which should be
- 2 anticipated to exist in the future. Simply put, in
- 3 this witnesses's 25 years of experience in dealing
- 4 with environmental matters concerning Illinois
- 5 groundwater, I am not aware of a single incident in
- 6 which a health impact was created by groundwater
- 7 contaminated by livestock waste. This is not to
- 8 discount that such may have happened and may be
- 9 ongoing. But, if such problems exist, they are not
- 10 very common, or at least not commonly reported.
- I suspect that this has less to do with
- 12 the performance of existing livestock waste lagoons
- 13 than it does with the fact that such facilities are
- 14 typically located in rural areas that are not
- 15 densely populated. Additionally, groundwater
- 16 contamination problems in Illinois are very often
- 17 confined to the uppermost occurrence of
- 18 groundwater, near the water table, and tend to be
- 19 localized in extent. As such, there is no body of
- 20 information or experience upon which one might
- 21 premise that livestock waste lagoons pose a
- 22 substantial threat to groundwater, either over
- 23 extensive areas, or to distant receptors.
- 24 The regulation of landfills in Illinois

- 1 began roughly 30 years ago when the Illinois
- 2 Department of Public Health adopted rules calling
- 3 for the registration and inspection. Soon
- 4 thereafter, the Department upgraded the regulations
- 5 by instituting permit requirements, including
- 6 provisions for groundwater monitoring. In 1970,
- 7 responsibility for the regulations of landfills was
- 8 transferred to the newly created Illinois
- 9 Environmental Protection Agency.
- 10 Within two years of its existence, that
- 11 Agency drafted enhanced solid waste rules that were
- 12 put in place in 1973. Thereafter followed
- 13 countless administrative and legislative activities
- 14 that advanced the effectiveness of the regulatory
- 15 scheme, including a complete rewrite of the
- 16 regulations in 1990.
- 17 The genesis of the regulatory system
- 18 continues to this day as a function of legislation,
- 19 the IPCB and court rulings. I have little doubt
- 20 that the regulation of agricultural waste
- 21 facilities will follow a similar pattern and become
- 22 refined as a base of knowledge and experience
- 23 accumulates.
- 24 Based on the background just given, it is

- 1 my opinion that the proposed regulations represent
- 2 a good starting point in the regulatory process and
- 3 are a measured response to a problem that is as yet
- 4 poorly defined. Exceptions to the rule will
- 5 undoubtedly surface.
- 6 Fortunately, the regulations contain a
- 7 rule for the exceptions. In particular, Sections
- 8 506.204 through 506.206 provide for considerable
- 9 flexibility, both for the regulators and the
- 10 regulated. I believe that, prudently administered,
- 11 the subject regulations will have the desired
- 12 effect in protecting groundwater.
- 13 I further believe that the rules are
- 14 sufficiently flexible so as to target the perceived
- 15 problems, without creating an undue burden on
- 16 facilities that are not, by convention, perceived
- 17 to be a problem. I also suspect that within a
- 18 short period of time following adoption of the
- 19 regulations, the true nature of the problem will
- 20 come into far better focus than is currently the
- 21 case.
- 22 As such, I believe that the Board should
- 23 adopt the proposed rules and consider them a first
- 24 step in a process that will evolve and refine

- 1 itself in the years to come.
- 2 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 3 you, Mr. Rapps.
- 4 Are there any questions from the audience
- 5 for Mr. Rapps?
- 6 MR. BOB BRINK: Yes.
- 7 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes,
- 8 could you come forward and state your name.
- 9 MR. BOB BRINK: Okay. I am Bob Brink. I
- 10 am a producer in an adjoining county, Washington
- 11 County. I was a participant in a water survey in
- 12 early 1960 by Washington University. Are you aware
- 13 of this study?
- MR. RAPPS: In 1960?
- MR. BOB BRINK: Yes.
- MR. RAPPS: Let's see, in 1960 I was
- 17 about ten years old.
- MR. BOB BRINK: I think it was a matter
- 19 of record at that time. I think our local
- 20 Extension maybe can attest to it. We had impure
- 21 water at that time, high nitrates and everything.
- 22 I was just commencing farming. Are we going to be
- 23 in a position of having to have tests now which are
- 24 working with this impure water at that time not

- 1 created by hog operations?
- 2 MR. RAPPS: I know a little bit about
- 3 that, and the midwest is known, at least in the
- 4 shallow groundwater in the water table, to have in
- 5 rural areas, high levels of nitrates and
- 6 agricultural related compounds not necessarily
- 7 related to livestock, but through the application
- 8 of fertilizers and other materials. I know that
- 9 problem exists.
- 10 That may actually -- when we talk about
- 11 monitoring the performance of livestock lagoons in
- 12 rural areas, it may actually -- how do I want to
- 13 put this -- overlap with the impacts of a lagoon,
- 14 potential impacts of a lagoon, because the
- 15 groundwater in many cases are going to be
- 16 influenced by fertilizers.
- 17 MR. BOB BRINK: Well, I know we did
- 18 considerable research on our land over there and we
- 19 found that there was no correlation to livestock or
- 20 septic tanks. One of the test wells was in an
- 21 alfalfa field completely removed from all
- 22 residences or from any livestock. It actually came
- 23 up with the highest nitrate level of all in our
- 24 particular occasion. I just wondered if we get

- 1 test wells now coming up with this, automatically
- 2 we are going to be accused perhaps of polluting the
- 3 groundwater where it already existed prior to
- 4 existence of intensive agriculture.
- 5 MR. RAPPS: I think the provisions for
- 6 sampling wells as prior to operation of the new
- 7 facilities so you establish a background water
- 8 quality, and thereafter measure the water to
- 9 actually determine if it came from the pond. Now,
- 10 if you begin with water that is already affected
- 11 that would be taken care of in this situation.
- MR. BOB BRINK: Well, I don't have the
- 13 test data but this was conducted by -- I forget the
- 14 fella's name. It was a doctor. It was on purity
- 15 in the water in rural areas. We found that
- 16 Washington County has a lot of problems. And now
- 17 if we happened to be running test wells, I didn't
- 18 want to be responsible for what existed before we
- 19 came. I have been there for 25 years or 30 years
- 20 or longer, so it is little bit late to associate
- 21 with my livestock even though it may exist. That
- 22 was all I was asking.
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 24 Mr. Warrington?

- 1 MR. WARRINGTON: Could you have the
- 2 witness sworn so he could preserve his testimony
- 3 for the record?
- 4 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes,
- 5 certainly.
- 6 MR. BOB BRINK: I am not an authority on
- 7 this.
- 8 (Laughter.)
- 9 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Could you
- 10 swear in the witness.
- 11 (Mr. Bob Brink was sworn in by
- 12 the court reporter.)
- 13 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 14 you.
- 15 CHAIRMAN MANNING: If I might, I don't
- 16 know if this is in the record, but the
- 17 representative of the Illinois Department of Public
- 18 Health is still here, is he not?
- 19 Is it the Department of Public Health
- 20 that did the study on the groundwater already in
- 21 terms of the drinking water wells, and do we have
- 22 that document in evidence or could we get it in
- 23 evidence?
- MR. ANTONACCI: I could send you that.

KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY Belleville, Illinois

- 1 Yes, the Department has done a study as well as the
- 2 Centers for Disease Control. I could send that to
- 3 you or discuss that here, but appropriately I could
- 4 send that to you as part of the record.
- 5 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay. Thank you.
- 6 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Are there
- 7 any remaining questions of Mr. Rapps?
- 8 Okay. Seeing none, thank you very much,
- 9 Mr. Rapps.
- 10 Mr. Harrington, would you like to
- 11 continue?
- MR. HARRINGTON: Yes.
- HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 14 Harrington, did you want to enter Mr. Rapps' C.V.?
- MR. HARRINGTON: Yes, please.
- 16 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay. As
- 17 an exhibit? Do you have a clean copy?
- 18 MR. HARRINGTON: I will have to get you
- 19 one.
- 20 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: That is
- 21 fine. There was one remaining question of Mr.
- 22 Rapps. I am sorry. Ms. Poulos.
- MS. POULOS: I just have a quick question
- 24 about liners. Are you aware of any instances where

KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY Belleville, Illinois

- 1 weather like freeze-thaw situations could create
- 2 cracks in either clay or synthetic liners?
- 3 MR. RAPPS: As applied to --
- 4 MS. POULOS: Lagoons.
- 5 MR. RAPPS: Lagoons for this sort of
- 6 operation?
- 7 MS. POULOS: Yes.
- 8 MR. RAPPS: I don't know of any. I think
- 9 that the problem that you run into when you are
- 10 constructing clay liners is the fact that while
- 11 they are -- before they are used when you have
- 12 freeze-thaw conditions that impacts the work that
- 13 you have done in the field so it freezes overnight
- 14 and you have some moisture in the lining. Other
- 15 than that, I am not aware of any problems like
- 16 that.
- MS. POULOS: Okay. Thank you.
- MR. HARRINGTON: I have a couple of
- 19 follow-up questions, if I may.
- 20 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes, Mr.
- 21 Harrington.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Were you here earlier
- 23 for the Illinois EPA's testimony concerning the
- 24 construction of spillways for lagoons?

- 1 MR. RAPPS: Yes, I read James Park's
- 2 testimony in that regard, I believe.
- 3 MR. HARRINGTON: Do you have an opinion
- 4 regarding the viability of that recommendation?
- 5 MR. RAPPS: Well, to be honest with you,
- 6 I am not certain I fully understood. I can perhaps
- 7 agree with not putting the pipe through the berm,
- 8 but maybe it is possible to put it beneath the
- 9 berm. Because I think that there is some problems
- 10 that you might run into with an overflow
- 11 constructed as a weir, in terms of structural
- 12 problems, just as you might by putting a pipe
- 13 through a berm. So there may be some other ways to
- 14 do this which would solve both purposes.
- My firm has in the past been involved
- 16 with the design of some ponds for sediment control
- 17 which have overflow systems which are basically a
- 18 pipe that goes through the pond with a cap on it,
- 19 and it comes down through below the lagoon to allow
- 20 overflow that way. I think if it is properly
- 21 constructed that would probably work. I am not
- 22 sure that we are talking about the same thing here
- 23 that Jim Park was.
- 24 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.

- 1 Harrington, any other questions?
- 2 MR. HARRINGTON: Did you have some
- 3 additional information on groundwater
- 4 contamination, particularly with artificial ponds
- 5 in the state?
- 6 MR. RAPPS: Yes, I do. I wanted to bring
- 7 this to the attention of the Board. Back in
- 8 1980 -- I realize this is an old study by today's
- 9 standards, but I don't know that things have
- 10 changed that much with respect to the regulation of
- 11 ponds. There was a survey conducted by the IEPA of
- 12 all of the industrial, agricultural, mining, oil
- 13 and gas, and municipal waste water impoundments in
- 14 the state. They were inventoried, counted and
- mapped.
- 16 This report actually has more information
- 17 than anyone would care to read about. It even
- 18 gives you the average surface area of the various
- 19 ponds. But I think that it might be helpful to the
- 20 Board with respect to this issue of ponds. One of
- 21 the things that I found in this report, paging
- 22 through it, is it didn't really have any
- 23 information to suggest that agricultural ponds
- 24 were, at least by the convention of the time, were

- 1 considered to be a health problem.
- 2 It did identify some statistics. Maybe I
- 3 can just pass this on to the Board right now. The
- 4 total count of impoundments in the state at that
- 5 time was 7,420, of which only 276 were agricultural
- 6 ponds. It seemed like most of the ponds were
- 7 either municipal sewage ponds, mining related
- 8 ponds, oil and gas, brine lagoons and that type of
- 9 thing. So by my count, and I don't have a
- 10 calculator in hand, I think that is probably less
- 11 than three percent of all impoundments in the
- 12 state.
- 13 The other thing that I gleaned from the
- 14 report was that the typical agricultural pond, at
- 15 least at the time, had a surface area of about 1.6
- 16 acres versus the typical industrial pond, which has
- 17 a surface area of like 20 acres. Mining
- 18 impoundments were close to 30 acres on average
- 19 surface area. Municipal ponds were 3.5 acres. So
- 20 the tendency, I guess, or the trend back then,
- 21 anyway, was that the ag ponds were not as big as
- 22 most ponds and there were not as many of them.
- 23 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Mr. Rapps, when you
- 24 use the word "ponds" is that interchangeable with

- 1 "lagoons"?
- 2 MR. RAPPS: Yes.
- 3 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay.
- 4 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Dr.
- 5 Marlin, do you have a question?
- 6 MR. MARLIN: Yes. I just want to clarify
- 7 something. Did I understand you to say that you
- 8 are not aware of any problems with lagoons, I mean
- 9 livestock lagoons, experiencing cracking or other
- 10 problems due to freezing and thawing?
- MR. RAPPS: In the context of the liner.
- 12 MR. MARLIN: Okay. The liner. Does that
- 13 also hold true for desiccation when the waste is
- 14 drawn down?
- MR. RAPPS: When the pond is emptied?
- MR. MARLIN: When the pond is drawn down
- 17 and some of the liner is going to be exposed.
- MR. RAPPS: Desiccation cracks?
- MR. MARLIN: Yes.
- 20 MR. RAPPS: That would certainly happen
- 21 in clay.
- MR. MARLIN: Are you aware of any
- 23 literature covering this topic of the long-term
- 24 integrity of lagoon liners under these

- 1 circumstances, such as freezing and thawing and
- 2 desiccation?
- 3 MR. RAPPS: No articles that go
- 4 specifically to that point, but there is quite a
- 5 bit of literature that deals with the subject of
- 6 liner performance mostly as relates to landfills, I
- 7 have to say, as opposed to the impoundments, but
- 8 the principles are the same, I suppose.
- 9 MR. MARLIN: When you use the term
- 10 "liner" here, are you referring to an earthen
- 11 liner or a synthetic liner?
- MR. RAPPS: Either.
- MR. MARLIN: All right. Thank you.
- 14 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 15 Mr. Warrington?
- MR. WARRINGTON: Rich Warrington from the
- 17 Illinois EPA.
- 18 When the report refers to agricultural
- 19 ponds, is there any distinction made between ponds
- 20 that are used strictly for livestock waste versus
- 21 ponds that might be used by an agrichemical dealer
- 22 to contain or control water or runoff?
- 23 MR. RAPPS: It does not distinguish
- 24 between those two. So I assume that the number

- 1 that is listed in the inventory included both
- 2 varieties.
- 3 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Are there
- 4 any other questions for Mr. Rapps?
- 5 MR. RAO: Yes, I have one.
- 6 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 7 MR. RAO: Mr. Rapps, you summarized from
- 8 the report that these agricultural ponds didn't
- 9 pose a threat to public health. How does the
- 10 report evaluate threat to public health?
- 11 MR. RAPPS: It tries -- it attempted,
- 12 again, taking in the context of when it was done,
- 13 1980, it examined the ponds, used a formula for
- 14 types of materials in the ponds and so forth, and
- 15 compared the locations of those ponds with respect
- 16 to potable aquifers. It presents some statistics.
- 17 Let me page to that. I probably shouldn't have
- 18 said it --
- 19 MR. RAO: Was any monitoring involved as
- 20 part of the study or was it just --
- 21 MR. RAPPS: There was some monitoring
- 22 done, yes. In fact, embodied within the study were
- 23 some fairly detailed investigations of certain
- 24 incidents that were reported where there were some

- 1 problems. I don't mean to say that this report
- 2 states that they are not a problem. It did not
- 3 report that there were problems. There is a
- 4 distinction that needs to be drawn there.
- 5 It reports that, as an example, as
- 6 regards to agricultural ponds, impoundments, 22
- 7 percent of the agricultural impoundments did reside
- 8 over a shallow aquifer, which 78 percent did not of
- 9 the agricultural impoundments that were assessed.
- 10 But you find that, interestingly, of the industrial
- 11 waste ponds more than half resided over shallow
- 12 aguifers. I don't know why that is, but that is
- 13 what they found.
- 14 They did break their assessments down to
- 15 a high level of potential for contamination and a
- 16 lower level for potential for contamination. In
- 17 the agricultural category 85 percent of the
- 18 inventoried impoundments were in the lower category
- 19 and 15 percent were in the higher category. And by
- 20 way of example, in the industrial category, 46
- 21 percent were in the low priority category, if you
- 22 would, and 54 percent were in the high priority.
- 23 So I think this brings it into focus a little bit,
- 24 the orders of magnitude and the scales which we are

- 1 talking about.
- 2 MR. RAO: Thank you.
- 3 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes, Ms.
- 4 Poulos.
- 5 MS. POULOS: Do you have any experience
- 6 with the functional life of the pits as opposed to
- 7 lagoons? They are mostly made out of concrete, I
- 8 understand.
- 9 MR. RAPPS: I do not.
- 10 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes, Mr.
- 11 Warrington.
- MR. WARRINGTON: Are you going to
- 13 introduce this report into evidence? If not, maybe
- 14 just cite a better title for it and the date so we
- 15 could look it up.
- 16 MR. RAPPS: Okay. I was going to say,
- 17 this is the only copy I have. It probably exists
- 18 somewhere buried in the libraries at the Agency or
- 19 the Board. The complete title is Inventory and
- 20 Assessment of Surface Impoundments in Illinois by
- 21 Ralph Piskin, Linda Kissinger, Michael Ford, Steve
- 22 Colantino and John Lesnak. It is dated January
- 23 1980. I believe this report was funded in part by
- 24 a grant from the federal government. Let me see if

- 1 I can find some additional information. It says
- 2 printed by the authority of the State of Illinois,
- 3 2-8050, job number 8752.
- 4 MR. WARRINGTON: Thank you.
- 5 CHAIRMAN MANNING: If the Agency will
- 6 search their archives we will do the same
- 7 (Laughter.)
- 8 MR. RAPPS: I might add, once more, that
- 9 this report contains maps that would show the
- 10 location of all of the ponds in the state.
- 11 MR. HARRINGTON: If neither the Agency
- 12 nor the Board can find a copy, we can endeavor to
- 13 have one made.
- 14 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: I will
- 15 try to let you know on Monday.
- MR. LEGG: Would you --
- 17 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes,
- 18 could you please come forward.
- 19 MR. LEGG: Would you confirm in the
- 20 temporary rules that have been submitted to the
- 21 Board that the recommendations for building lagoons
- 22 are adequate as far as liners, the clay liners that
- 23 have been recommended to them, to the Board?
- MR. RAPPS: Could you please say your

- 1 question --
- 2 MR. LEGG: On our temporary rules, our
- 3 emergency rules that are being acted on now for
- 4 construction of new facilities --
- 5 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr. Legg,
- 6 would you want to come forward so he can be able to
- 7 hear you better?
- 8 MR. LEGG: Not really.
- 9 (Laughter.)
- 10 MR. LEGG: On our temporary emergency
- 11 rules that are in effect now, which have been
- 12 suggested to the Board as being the procedure for
- 13 building new lagoons, in your professional opinion,
- 14 are those adequate rules to protect our
- 15 groundwater?
- MR. RAPPS: I think they are. I stated
- in my testimony that one of the reasons they are is
- 18 because the regulations allow for sufficient
- 19 flexibility so that if the Department decides that
- 20 they have a special case they can beef the
- 21 requirements up as they feel necessary, but
- 22 otherwise, things are fine as far as I am
- 23 concerned.
- MR. LEGG: Would you conclude that

- 1 freezing and thawing -- your point was well taken
- 2 on under construction -- that once a lagoon is, in
- 3 fact, in use, that freezing and thawing below the
- 4 freeze level of the surface does not occur?
- 5 MR. RAPPS: I would not be concerned
- 6 about that, no. Correct.
- 7 MR. LEGG: That is, freezing and thawing
- 8 does not occur below the frost level?
- 9 MR. RAPPS: As a rule, no, it would not.
- 10 MR. LEGG: Or below the ice level of the
- 11 top of the lagoon?
- MR. RAPPS: That's correct.
- MR. LEGG: All right. Thank you.
- 14 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 15 you.
- Are there any further questions for Mr.
- 17 Rapps?
- No? Okay. Thank you.
- 19 Mr. Harrington, do you want to enter his
- 20 C.V. later?
- MR. HARRINGTON: Yes, we will. Madam
- 22 Hearing Officer, if I may be excused for just a
- 23 moment, Mr. Taber will proceed with the
- 24 introduction of the witnesses.

- 1 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes,
- 2 certainly. Thank you.
- 3 MR. TABER: Our next witness is Mr. Roger
- 4 Marcoot.
- 5 MR. MARCOOT: Thank you very much. My
- 6 name is Roger Marcoot. I live near Greenville,
- 7 Illinois, on a family dairy farm owned and operated
- 8 by my mother, my brother and his wife, my wife and
- 9 myself. This medium-sized dairy operation consists
- 10 of approximately 360 tillable acres of farm ground
- 11 used to produce feed for 120 mature dairy cows and
- 12 a like number of replacement animals. In our area,
- 13 the dairy industry is one of the most significant
- 14 venues for adding value to the Illinois corn and
- 15 soybean industries.
- 16 The Illinois dairy industry is
- 17 concentrated in Northwestern Illinois and in the
- 18 Southern one-third of the state. There are
- 19 approximately 2,000 dairy farm families which
- 20 produce nearly 2.5 billion pounds of milk each year
- 21 from the state's 157,000 dairy cows. All of these
- 22 2,000 dairy farms in Illinois would classify as
- 23 typical family farms using anyone's standards.
- 24 The value of milk generates more than

- 1 \$300 million dollars in farm income, and places
- 2 Illinois in the top 15 milk producing states in the
- 3 United States. Our state is a milk-deficit state,
- 4 and we as dairy producers do not come close to
- 5 fulfilling our state's needs in terms of fluid milk
- 6 consumption. Milk from as far away as New Mexico
- 7 does come into Illinois grocery stores every day.
- 8 This points out that under the right
- 9 economic conditions and favorable regulatory
- 10 conditions the Illinois dairy industry could grow.
- 11 Collectively, the five largest farmer-owned dairy
- 12 cooperatives operating in Illinois market more than
- 13 75 percent of the state's milk production. These
- 14 five cooperatives employee 1,300 citizens and
- 15 generate \$46 million dollars in payroll alone.
- 16 This does not account for the thousands of on-farm
- 17 employees, contract milk haulers, veterinarians and
- 18 other professional service providers that are
- 19 directly impacted by the dairy producers'
- 20 livelihood.
- 21 When Governor Edgar appointed the
- 22 Livestock Industry Task Force, I was fortunate to
- 23 be selected as the only dairy producer on this Task
- 24 Force. I accepted this challenge because I believe

- 1 that a successful livestock industry is essential
- 2 to the long-term economic viability of rural
- 3 communities in Illinois and to the state's
- 4 economy. I also accepted this challenge with the
- 5 goal of helping to identify areas where the State
- 6 of Illinois could improve the health of the state's
- 7 livestock industry.
- 8 While some may have been concerned about
- 9 the so-called "megafarms" impact on the traditional
- 10 family farm, it was my belief that if laws and
- 11 rules that might be developed were fair and
- 12 equitable, all segments of the livestock industry
- 13 would have equal chances of survival.
- 14 The Livestock Management Facilities Act
- 15 was initiated under this principle. All sections
- 16 of this Act address the fact that as operations get
- 17 larger, there are increased risks. As a result,
- 18 waste management plans, livestock manager
- 19 certification, and setback distances are all more
- 20 restrictions as the number of animal units in the
- 21 operation increases.
- 22 The rules for implementation of this Act
- 23 alter this approach in one specific area. The
- 24 concern over potential groundwater pollution has

- 1 resulted in the requirement of test borings,
- 2 monitoring wells in sensitive areas, and
- 3 professional certification. This additional cost
- 4 has been estimated at \$2,000.00 to \$8,000.00 by the
- 5 Department and 10 to 20 percent higher than that by
- 6 other sources.
- 7 Unfortunately, this cost will be the same
- 8 regardless of the size of the operation and the
- 9 size of the lagoon. As a result, the use of lagoon
- 10 systems for waste management and surface runoff
- 11 control may not be economical for small and
- 12 medium-sized dairy producers. Most of these
- 13 operations use open-lot systems where cows are
- 14 housed in barns, have access to open concrete lots,
- 15 and as a consequence, we do have lot runoff that
- 16 needs to be dealt with.
- 17 An anaerobic lagoon in conjunction with
- 18 manure storage is a very effective pollution
- 19 control system. My concern is that the added costs
- 20 in instituting the rulemaking process takes away a
- 21 very effective solution to surface pollution in an
- 22 attempt to address unproven concerns with
- 23 groundwater pollution from lagoons.
- While the research is inconclusive, there

- 1 are indications that anaerobic lagoons properly
- 2 designed and used will seal themselves under most
- 3 conditions. This was my experience in Missouri
- 4 where I spent seven years working for the Extension
- 5 Service and the dairy industry. During this time,
- 6 I did spend a considerable amount of time designing
- 7 dairy facilities including the siting and design of
- 8 lagoon systems.
- 9 My recommendation is that the requirement
- 10 for test boring and monitoring wells be applicable
- 11 to only those operations exceeding 1,000 animal
- 12 units. This would return the rules to the intent
- of the law that as operations increased in size,
- 14 the risk also increased. I would also like to see
- 15 some modification to the professional certification
- 16 requirement so that Extension and Farm Service
- 17 personnel could fulfil this requirement. These
- 18 modifications in the proposed rules will allow
- 19 lagoon systems to continue to be an economical
- 20 alternative for small and medium-sized livestock
- 21 producers in Illinois.
- I have some additional comments that were
- 23 not in my prefiled testimony that I would like to
- 24 submit and talk about briefly, if I might.

-	ml.	•	_	' 7		1.	probabl	
н	·i·ne	1 0 0 1 1 0	$\sim$ $\tau$	anımaı	11111111	nac	nronani.	57

- 2 not been discussed too much. But an animal unit is
- 3 generally based upon the size of an animal. As an
- 4 example, in dairy we look at 1.4 animal units for a
- 5 dairy cow. This is based upon a typical 1,400
- 6 pound dairy cow. In my particular case, we do not
- 7 have the Holstein breed, we have the Jersey breed
- 8 and typically those cows are 900, and a big cow is
- 9 1,000 pounds. Those cows are not going to be
- 10 producing as much waste as a 1,400 pound cow.
- 11 And, in fact, in the sizing of the
- 12 lagoons using the Soil Conservation Service's
- 13 guidelines, they take into account the actual
- 14 estimated body weight of the animal. So to me
- 15 there is some give and take that needs to go into
- 16 the animal units so that it is not a hard and fast
- 17 situation, that all dairy cows are 1.4 animal
- 18 units, as an example.
- 19 Another area that I am somewhat concerned
- 20 about is there are many successful methods of
- 21 managing animal waste that are currently being used
- 22 on dairy farms. They might include anaerobic
- 23 lagoons, earthen manure storage facilities, picket
- 24 dam storage, and combinations of these and other

- 1 practices. Flexibility is needed in the approval
- 2 process to encourage livestock producers to
- 3 voluntarily adopt the best technology available.
- 4 One of the things that I am concerned
- 5 about in the proposed rules -- I do feel the
- 6 Department has some flexibility in the proposed
- 7 rules, and I think that is good. The definition of
- 8 a lagoon in the law refers to all earthen
- 9 facilities that hold livestock waste. Those of us
- 10 that work in the industry where we have a -- we may
- 11 have an anaerobic lagoon, we may have an aerobic
- 12 lagoon, or we may have a liquid manure storage
- 13 facility that happens to be earthen sidewalls.
- 14 They all present different challenges as far as
- 15 potential groundwater pollution.
- So we need to be careful when we go about
- 17 this rulemaking process that we don't try to
- 18 nitpick and fine tune everything so that we don't
- 19 have any flexibility left. That is my point with
- 20 that.
- 21 Another area is that as future
- 22 improvements in technology come about and with
- 23 increased emphasis that research is placing on
- 24 odors and the amount of nutrients in livestock

- 1 waste, based upon feeding programs and genetics, we
- 2 may eventually get to a situation where we have
- 3 less of a potential problem from livestock than we
- 4 have today, both from odors and from livestock
- 5 waste.
- 6 So we don't want to set up standards that
- 7 cannot be modified in the future. As an example,
- 8 setbacks, as we design ways to control and manage
- 9 odor on livestock farms, the degree of setback
- 10 becomes less as the problem is less. So we need to
- 11 have that flexibility in the future.
- 12 One other thing that I would add that is
- 13 not in my written supplement is that there has been
- 14 a lot of time spent this morning on the waste
- 15 management plan and questions about that.
- 16 Basically, the waste management plan should be a
- 17 plan that provides an adequate vegetative or
- 18 agronomic filter to handle the volume of manure and
- 19 the nitrogen content of that manure, so it does not
- 20 present a problem to groundwater or surface
- 21 pollution. That should be the intent of that.
- We have spent a lot of time in this
- 23 rulemaking process to try to identify all of the
- 24 potentials. As a livestock producer, I think we

- 1 have the potential for people to say look at all
- 2 these regulations. I can't comply with it.
- 3 Therefore, rather than to try to do something on a
- 4 voluntary basis we may scare people off, even those
- 5 with less than the threshold animal unit levels.
- 6 We need to be proactive in getting people to
- 7 voluntarily do things. So the regulations need to
- 8 be a little less complicated, perhaps.
- 9 I will submit two copies of those written
- 10 comments.
- 11 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 12 you, Mr. Marcoot. If there is anything in your
- 13 supplemental that you didn't cover, you can submit
- 14 it as an exhibit. If you covered everything in
- 15 your supplemental, there is no need for you to
- 16 submit it.
- MR. MARCOOT: I have probably covered
- 18 everything. It is just a matter of wording.
- 19 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 20 Would you like to submit it?
- 21 MR. MARCOOT: Let's go ahead and submit
- 22 it.
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 24 Fine.

1	We will be admitting the supplemental
2	comments of Mr. Marcoot as Exhibit Number 42.
3	(Whereupon said document was
4	duly marked for purposes of
5	identification as Exhibit
б	Number 42 as of this date.)
7	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
8	you, Mr. Marcoot.
9	Are there any questions of Mr. Marcoot
10	from anyone in the audience?
11	Okay. Seeing none, Dr. Flemal.
12	PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Thank
13	you, Mr. Marcoot. I enjoyed that presentation a
14	great deal. I must say that I am awed at anybody
15	who can milk 120 cows.
16	(Laughter.)
17	PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: I
18	remember when I
19	MR. MARCOOT: You need to be awed at my
20	brother. He is doing it right now.
21	(Laughter.)
22	PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Which
23	raises a question. You make a plea on behalf of
24	the small and medium-sized dairy producers. At

- 1 120, how do you consider yourself?
- MR. MARCOOT: We would probably be a
- 3 medium-sized operation in our area.
- 4 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Have you
- 5 looked at the rule proposal before us to see what
- 6 it is, and this proposal, if it were adopted, would
- 7 require you to do in addition to what you do now as
- 8 your standard practice? Are there things that the
- 9 adoption of this rule would impose upon you as new
- 10 requirements?
- 11 MR. MARCOOT: In terms of the waste
- 12 management plan and the certified manager program,
- 13 we are not at that threshold in terms of --
- 14 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Your
- 15 operation personally is not?
- MR. MARCOOT: Personally not. My big
- 17 concern is on the lagoon registration and
- 18 certification process. I have a lot of experience
- 19 with anaerobic lagoons with dairy facilities, and
- 20 they are a little bit unique from swine operations
- 21 because they are more open lot and, therefore, have
- 22 more surface runoff to deal with.
- 23 As we look at potential groundwater
- 24 contamination, an anaerobic lagoon alone or in

- 1 combination with some other form of dry manure
- 2 storage and spreading operation is the most
- 3 effective and cost effective method of controlling
- 4 groundwater pollution. The additional \$2,000.00 to
- 5 \$8,000.00 in a lot of cases in the small and
- 6 medium-sized operations will be the difference
- 7 between people adopting a lagoon system as a means
- 8 of surface water pollution control versus not
- 9 adopting that.
- 10 And so it is my concern that we have
- 11 added some things in terms of trying to address the
- 12 potential groundwater pollution, and we have
- 13 ignored the surface water pollution solution that
- 14 is best available to the dairy producers in the
- 15 small and medium-sized category.
- 16 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: I see.
- 17 If the Board were to proceed with your first
- 18 recommendation, which is to require that the test
- 19 boring and the monitoring wells be applicable only
- 20 to operations that exceed 1,000 animal units, do
- 21 you have some sense of how this would split the
- 22 population of lagoons into ones that would still
- 23 have that requirement and how much would fall out
- 24 as a result of that movement?

- 1 MR. MARCOOT: My -- I probably don't have
- 2 a good answer to that, but my reason for making
- 3 this recommendation is that as you get to that size
- 4 of operation, the economics of this additional cost
- 5 is spread over enough additional units of
- 6 production that it is not a limiting factor in the
- 7 cost of production.
- 8 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: In the
- 9 dairy business how many producers under 1,000
- 10 animal units, and I take it that is quite a large
- 11 number of the total, have lagoons as a part of
- 12 their waste management operation?
- MR. MARCOOT: I don't have that data. I
- 14 would just be speculating, so I probably cannot
- 15 comment on that. I don't have that data as far as
- 16 the --
- 17 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Does it
- 18 tend to be most as opposed to very few?
- 19 MR. MARCOOT: I would say that there is
- 20 fewer that don't have -- fewer that have a lagoon
- 21 system than do. One reason is that I don't think
- 22 that the lagoon systems have been promoted as much
- 23 in Illinois as they have been in surrounding
- 24 states, especially Missouri.

1 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: D	o you
------------------------------------	-------

- 2 think that perhaps there is a trend in Illinois
- 3 that lagoons might be becoming a more commonly used
- 4 option?
- 5 MR. MARCOOT: The trend in dairy is
- 6 similar to all other livestock species, that
- 7 economics has driven farms to get larger. And as
- 8 we get larger we look at different, more efficient
- 9 ways of handling all of our management problems.
- 10 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Another
- 11 one of your recommendations is to -- I will just
- 12 quote the language, I think, that you gave us.
- 13 "Modification to the professional certification
- 14 requirement so that the Extension and Farm Service
- 15 personnel could fullfil this requirement." Is the
- 16 professional certification that you are referring
- 17 to is that which is associated with lagoon design?
- MR. MARCOOT: Yes.
- 19 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Am I
- 20 understanding that correctly?
- MR. MARCOOT: Yes.
- 22 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: So you
- 23 would have someone other than a professional
- 24 engineer or a licensed geologist be able to perform

- 1 that?
- 2 MR. MARCOOT: Yes. Let me back -- that's
- 3 right. I will back up and explain why I proposed
- 4 that. In my experience in Missouri, the system
- 5 that was in place in Missouri in the 1970s when I
- 6 worked there was that a livestock producer would
- 7 determine that he wanted to construct a lagoon
- 8 system. He would go either to the Soil
- 9 Conservation Service or the Extension personnel and
- 10 say would you design this facility for me.
- 11 Together they would design it based upon the design
- 12 criteria that were established by the Missouri
- 13 Department of Natural Resources. So it is
- 14 basically a mathematical calculation that anyone
- 15 that can add and subtract can do.
- 16 Then that application is submitted to the
- 17 Department of Natural Resources or the Department
- 18 of Agriculture in Illinois to be checked for
- 19 accuracy, and then a permit to construct would be
- 20 issued. The supervision of the construction was
- 21 done by the Soil Conservation Service, and upon
- 22 completion they would certify that the facility was
- 23 constructed according to the design, and the permit
- 24 to use would be issued. There is a lot less red

- 1 tape than some of the things that we are talking
- 2 about in this Act.
- 3 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Would
- 4 there be circumstances where the Extension or the
- 5 Farm Service personnel might, in fact, be licensed
- 6 professional engineers?
- 7 MR. MARCOOT: That would be possible.
- 8 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: So it is
- 9 possible that both roles could, in effect, be one
- 10 person?
- 11 MR. MARCOOT: I think one of the concerns
- 12 that those people have today is the potential
- 13 liability that might exist in putting their names
- 14 on those, whereas if the system was in place that
- 15 they would authorize based upon the predesign
- 16 standards, where it was more a matter of
- 17 mathematical calculations, it would be much more
- 18 effective. It opens some doors for small and
- 19 medium producers to reduce some of the costs
- 20 involved in using these types of facilities.
- 21 That's the reason for my proposal, is that I am
- 22 looking at ways that we can get people to adopt the
- 23 best technology at a cost that is economically
- 24 feasible for their operations.

- 1 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 2 you, Mr. Marcoot.
- 3 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I have some follow-up
- 4 to that, as well.
- 5 Mr. Marcoot, what would be considered a
- 6 lagoon at your facility, because the definition of
- 7 a lagoon, I think, as you recognize, in the
- 8 Livestock Management Facilities Act, is very
- 9 broad. It is considerably different, isn't it,
- 10 than what we might consider to be a lagoon in a
- 11 large swine operation? Could you explain those
- 12 differences in terms of --
- MR. MARCOOT: Well, I think the
- 14 difference is in terms of whether we are actually
- 15 designing an anaerobic lagoon as a means of
- 16 livestock waste management or if we are designing
- 17 an earthen liquid manure pit that is called a
- 18 lagoon, under the terms of the Act, that basically
- 19 handles liquid manure storage, but does not handle
- 20 maybe lot runoff or surface water.
- 21 So some of these things they are designed
- 22 to do two different things, but yet we are throwing
- 23 them in the same category in terms of our
- 24 definition. I just -- I don't know what the

- 1 solution to that is other than the fact that we
- 2 need to have some flexibility in understanding that
- 3 there are differences and different ways to manage
- 4 those so that the producer gets the most economical
- 5 use of his facility.
- 6 CHAIRMAN MANNING: But you would agree
- 7 that part of the problem is the result of the very
- 8 broad definition of lagoon?
- 9 MR. MARCOOT: In my opinion that is true,
- 10 yes. I think there are some facilities that could
- 11 be used today or in the future use that would
- 12 include earthen berms or banks that might fall
- 13 under the definition of lagoons, but there is some
- 14 potential there for the elimination of some good
- 15 alternatives.
- 16 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes, Dr.
- 17 Girard.
- 18 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: I have a question.
- 19 We have had considerable testimony that odor
- 20 control is a very important consideration in a
- 21 swine waste lagoon. Is odor control an important
- 22 problem in a dairy waste lagoon and, if so, what
- 23 methods do you have to manage it?
- MR. MARCOOT: Dairy waste are not as

- 1 strong an odor generally as swine waste.
- 2 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Would you
- 3 speak up, please?
- 4 MR. MARCOOT: The waste in a dairy lagoon
- 5 is not generally as strong an odor as in the swine
- 6 lagoon. Now, if we talk about an anaerobic lagoon
- 7 designed to serve to anaerobically digest the
- 8 animal waste, the ones that I have been associated
- 9 with have a very slight odor but not a
- 10 significantly offensive odor.
- 11 Again, you are dealing with a dairy cow
- 12 being a ruminant, that takes a lot of fiber and
- 13 digests it versus a hog, which is a nonruminant
- 14 that basically takes grains, low fiber, and digests
- 15 it. So it is a different digestive process and,
- 16 therefore, the manure is different in the way it
- 17 can be handled in different facilities. If that
- 18 answers your question or not --
- 19 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Thank you. It
- 20 does.
- MR. MARCOOT: Maybe more than you
- 22 wanted.
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Did you
- 24 have a question?

- 1 MS. MICHELLE BARBEE: Yes.
- 2 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Could you
- 3 come forward and state your name, please.
- 4 MS. MICHELLE BARBEE: My name is
- 5 Michelle. My last name is Barbee, B-A-R-B-E-E. I
- 6 deal a lot with customers in the State of Indiana.
- 7 I address this to you simply as a member
- 8 of the Task Force. Was there ever any discussion
- 9 as to regulating the number of acres that you had
- 10 to have to spread manure on during any of this
- 11 process, because I think in the State of Indiana
- 12 they have regulated that, and we have seen
- 13 producers who have not been able to expand because
- 14 they did not have enough acres to spread on. Was
- 15 that ever discussed?
- MR. MARCOOT: Not in those specific
- 17 terms. But when you look at the Livestock Waste
- 18 Management Plan, the intent of that is that you
- 19 have sufficient acreage to dispose of the animal
- 20 waste in an agronomically acceptable and feasible
- 21 manner. No mater how you cut it, that's the bottom
- 22 line on the animal waste management plan, is that
- 23 you have enough ground out there to put the manure
- 24 on, in whatever form you have it in, so that it is

- 1 agronomically a sound practice.
- MS. MICHELLE BARBEE: And then if you
- 3 have not got the land, if you don't do as much
- 4 grain farming as you do hog operation or whatever,
- 5 are you allowed then to contract with people to
- 6 take the manure, that type of thing?
- 7 MR. MARCOOT: Yes, that was discussed at
- 8 the Livestock Task Force. If you had a contract in
- 9 place with a neighbor to apply your animal waste on
- 10 his ground, as long as you have available the
- 11 adequate number of acres, you would not have to own
- 12 them.
- MS. MICHELLE BARBEE: And how does that
- 14 apply to setback? The neighbor's field that you
- 15 are going to spread on, does that have to be X
- 16 number of miles from neighboring facilities?
- MR. MARCOOT: I can't answer that
- 18 question, I don't think, intelligently.
- 19 MS. MICHELLE BARBEE: I didn't know if
- 20 that was discussed or not. Thank you.
- 21 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Are there
- 22 any other questions for Mr. Marcoot?
- MR. RAO: Yes, I have a question.
- 24 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.

- 1 MR. RAO: Mr. Marcoot, you mentioned how
- 2 the definition of this livestock waste lagoon
- 3 includes other waste management types of
- 4 facilities. What kind of -- is the impact on
- 5 groundwater also very different with these
- 6 different facilities, like a storage pit versus a
- 7 lagoon?
- 8 MR. MARCOOT: I am not an engineer. I
- 9 have not researched that, so I am not sure I can
- 10 give --
- 11 MR. RAO: If you just think about it in
- 12 terms of the nature of the waste that is stored.
- MR. MARCOOT: In terms of the nature of
- 14 the waste, a liquid earthen facility is
- 15 concentrated livestock waste. An anaerobic lagoon
- 16 is diluted livestock waste. So that would be the
- 17 difference. Generally when it is diluted it is
- 18 more volume.
- 19 MR. RAO: Yes.
- 20 MR. MARCOOT: But as far as the potential
- 21 for groundwater contamination, I think there is
- 22 some research that indicates that lagoons,
- 23 anaerobic lagoons, in dairy at least, will seal
- 24 themselves to some degree. We need -- I think it

- 1 is kind of an open door that we are trying to
- 2 close, but we don't have all of the data.
- 3 MR. RAO: We have heard about that quite
- 4 a few times during these hearings. So far we have
- 5 not received any research publications or any
- 6 studies that support it.
- 7 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 8 you, Mr. Marcoot.
- 9 Yes, Mr. Warrington.
- MR. WARRINGTON: In your testimony, Mr.
- 11 Marcoot, you talked about the distinctions or lack
- 12 thereof between anaerobic lagoons and other types
- 13 of storage or holding ponds. In your reading of
- 14 the rules, do you understand that there is a
- 15 distinction in the Livestock Management Facilities
- 16 Act in what is covered under that Act, that lagoons
- 17 are covered, but the definition of lagoons doesn't
- 18 extend to, say, holding ponds or storage areas?
- MR. MARCOOT: Yes, I understand that, but
- 20 they do extend to earthen liquid manure storage
- 21 facilities, as I understand it. Somebody can help
- 22 me out if I am wrong, but that is my
- 23 understanding.
- MR. SAGER: Yes, the IDOA --

- 1 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: I am
- 2 sorry. Could you stand up and state your name?
- 3 MR. SAGER: Michael Sager. I am a farmer
- 4 and I also work for NRCS.
- 5 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 6 Could you swear him in because he is going to
- 7 answer a question.
- 8 (Mr. Michael Sager was sworn in
- 9 by the court reporter.)
- MR. SAGER: We were of the assumption,
- 11 too -- Joe Stightly (spelled phonetically) with the
- 12 EPA is our field manager of this area. We were of
- 13 the assumption that lagoons and holding ponds were
- 14 different, as it is stated in your book, Title 35.
- 15 The IDOA sent down a ruling, and Warren Goetsch
- 16 said that holding ponds and lagoons are classed the
- 17 same. So we are bound.
- 18 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes, Mr.
- 19 Goetsch.
- 20 MR. GOETSCH: My turn. The Department
- 21 did contact the USDA and the NRCS because there was
- 22 confusion and, evidently, there still is confusion
- 23 as to what is covered and what isn't covered. It
- 24 has been our interpretation that a storage

- 1 structure -- I shouldn't say -- a storage and
- 2 treatment structure, as it is defined in the
- 3 Livestock Management Facilities Act, that is
- 4 receiving waste in addition to runoff would be
- 5 included as a lagoon and would be regulated under
- 6 both the statute and our emergency rule and our
- 7 proposed rule.
- 8 However, a holding pond, which receives
- 9 runoff from a feedlot, runoff that would be or
- 10 could be contaminated or precipitation contaminated
- 11 from contact in the feedlot would not be covered.
- 12 If the facility owner or operator was moving all
- 13 manure, daily scraping or whatever, into that
- 14 storage and treatment structure, then it would be
- 15 classified as a lagoon.
- 16 If he was doing daily scraping to a
- 17 storage area, whether it be a picket dam structure,
- 18 an earthen manure storage structure, whatever, and
- 19 was not allowing it to go into this holding pond,
- 20 then the holding pond would not be regulated under
- 21 this, either statute or rule.
- MR. MARCOOT: That's my understanding
- 23 also.
- 24 CHAIRMAN MANNING: That's your

- 1 understanding also?
- MR. MARCOOT: The holding pond itself
- 3 would simply be a vehicle to have a runoff but no
- 4 direct -- the manure was not directly placed into
- 5 that mechanically. That would --
- 6 MR. GOETSCH: That would be consistent
- 7 with our interpretation.
- 8 MR. MARCOOT: My point is that the -- an
- 9 earthen liquid manure pit where you are pushing
- 10 liquid manure into an open storage facility would
- 11 be covered under the lagoon definition, and there
- 12 would be a different type of management facility
- 13 than an anaerobic lagoon that handled solid waste
- 14 and runoff.
- MR. GOETSCH: I think we are still
- 16 differing a little bit in that the definition in
- 17 the Livestock Management Facilities Act talks about
- 18 storage and treatment. And that it is our
- 19 understanding, that an earthen storage structure
- 20 that is used in many dairy facilities, free stall
- 21 facilities, where they would do scraping or
- 22 whatever means of conveyance of the materials into
- 23 the structure, there is no treatment intended.
- 24 There is no dilution factor added. There is no

- 1 dilution waters added. It is storage and storage
- 2 only.
- 3 The same thing, I guess, could be said
- 4 for a holding pond in that it is storage only and
- 5 it is also the opposite end of the spectrum in
- 6 terms of the intensity or the amount of manure that
- 7 would be there. And that the crafters of the
- 8 Livestock Management Facilities Act were targeting
- 9 the combination of storage and treatment that would
- 10 be in an anaerobic lagoon. So that the Department
- 11 does not feel that either end of that spectrum is
- 12 included, only the combination of storage and
- 13 treatment.
- MR. MARCOOT: I am glad that is read into
- 15 the record.
- 16 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I am as well, because
- 17 this has been a point of confusion for us, even in
- 18 the emergency rule setting, as a matter of fact, in
- 19 terms of the holding pond lagoon and the whole
- 20 definition. So it is important that we get this
- 21 information on the record. Equally important is --
- 22 it is important, I think, from a government
- 23 perspective, that the DOA and the Agency are sort
- of on the same page in terms of the definitions.

- 1 So I would ask the Agency, that being the
- 2 EPA, if you have a difference of opinion in terms
- 3 of that distinction, to make it public on this
- 4 record before we close. If you are okay with that,
- 5 you should say that as well.
- Go ahead, A.G.
- 7 MR. A.G. TAYLOR: A.G. Taylor with the
- 8 EPA.
- 9 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Could you
- 10 swear in A.G. Taylor, please?
- 11 (Mr. A.G. Taylor was sworn in
- by the court reporter.)
- MR. A.G. TAYLOR: I just have a question,
- 14 and this may help clarify this point. In the
- 15 Livestock Management Facilities Act, and I think
- 16 you alluded to this to a degree. It defines lagoon
- 17 as a structure designed for biological
- 18 stabilization and storage of livestock waste. Now,
- 19 our field people have encountered a lot of earthen
- 20 structures in their history of going out and doing
- 21 field inspections that held waste, livestock waste,
- 22 and they were inadvertently called lagoons. But I
- 23 don't think in the vast majority of cases that they
- 24 could be considered to be designed to biologically

- 1 stabilize the waste. They were more for storage.
- I am not sure how -- and I want you to
- 3 answer this, Warren -- how those structures fit
- 4 within what your interpretation of the lagoon is as
- 5 it applies to the Livestock Management Facilities
- 6 Act.
- 7 MR. GOETSCH: I am not sure if I can
- 8 answer that completely.
- 9 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I think we may have to
- 10 in the final analysis, but go ahead. It would be
- 11 nice if you guys came up with the solution.
- MR. GOETSCH: I think that goes maybe to
- 13 the heart of why we talked to -- or the Department
- 14 contacted the NRCS in regards to holding ponds.
- 15 The issue that we had been contacted about involved
- 16 facilities or a couple of producers that were under
- 17 the impression that if they were calling a facility
- 18 a holding pond that even though it was receiving --
- 19 it was a -- in this particular case it was a
- 20 circulating flush system where manure from a
- 21 confinement facility was being removed from a
- 22 building, moved through some type of settling
- 23 structure into an earthen impoundment and then
- 24 diluted material was being taken off of that and

- 1 run back through the building. And they wanted to
- 2 call it a holding pond, and, therefore, have it be
- 3 exempt from this rule.
- 4 And our interpretation was that in that
- 5 case that they were intending to have some type of
- 6 biological stabilization occur to the waste, and it
- 7 should be characterized as a lagoon under the
- 8 definition of the Act and, therefore, it was
- 9 subject to the rule.
- 10 So I guess I would agree with A.G. that
- 11 there have been a lot of cases in the past where
- 12 impoundments have been made and were perhaps
- 13 designed for a certain amount of biological
- 14 stabilization or designed for a certain amount of
- 15 dilution, but perhaps were not operated in that
- 16 manner. That should not preclude them from being
- 17 regulated under this statute.
- 18 If the point is that those facilities are
- 19 designed for both storage and biological
- 20 stabilization, then whether or not they are
- 21 operated in that manner should not preclude them
- 22 from being regulated.
- I am not sure if that answered your
- 24 question, A.G.

- 1 MR. A.G. TAYLOR: Not totally.
- BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: I have a question.
- 3 Can you have a holding pond which is not designed
- 4 for biological stabilization? What is the function
- 5 of a holding pond?
- 6 MR. GOETSCH: In our view, a holding pond
- 7 is intended to receive -- and I believe this is
- 8 borne out in some of the definitions in Subtitle E,
- 9 which I don't have in front of me. But it is
- 10 intended to receive precipitation that has been
- 11 contaminated by or contaminated with manure as that
- 12 precipitation has fallen on a feedlot. And it is
- 13 not -- and, therefore, the holding pond is just
- 14 that. It is holding that material. It is not
- 15 specifically designed to ensure that a certain
- 16 dilution rate is provided and that a certain amount
- 17 of treatment is happening to that waste.
- Whereas, a lagoon, we are prescribing a
- 19 dilution amount, we are designing it to ensure that
- 20 a certain amount, only a certain loading rate is
- 21 occurring, that we are managing the amount of
- 22 material, both dilution water and livestock waste,
- 23 we are managing the amount of that that is in there
- 24 at any one time so we can maintain certain

- 1 populations of bacteria to assure that it is being
- 2 stabilized appropriately.
- 3 (Mr. Goetsch was handed a
- 4 document to review.)
- 5 MR. GOETSCH: Under 35 IAC 501.255 a
- 6 holding pond is defined as being designed for
- 7 interception and temporary storage of feedlot
- 8 runoff, not specifically for any type of biological
- 9 stabilization.
- MR. MARCOOT: Yes.
- 11 CHAIRMAN MANNING: That's your
- 12 understanding, as well, Mr. Marcoot?
- MR. MARCOOT: A holding pond is for lot
- 14 runoff to keep it from entering the groundwater or
- 15 the surface waters of the State of Illinois.
- 16 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 17 Taylor?
- MR. A.G. TAYLOR: To clarify what I was
- 19 asking, the facility I was talking about, Warren,
- 20 were ones that were basically holes in the ground
- 21 that people used to store waste. In other words,
- 22 an earthen waste storage pit or pond, whatever you
- 23 want to call it. But being organic matter and
- 24 having some degree of oxygen and some degree of

- 1 water and the necessary factors, there will be some
- 2 consequential degradation of the waste. But the
- 3 facilities that I was referring to would not be
- 4 ones that were specifically designed to provide the
- 5 appropriate biological stabilization. Where does
- 6 that fit within your interpretation?
- 7 MR. GOETSCH: This is one of the things
- 8 that we were struggling with when we proposed the
- 9 emergency rule. If the Board certainly, I am sure,
- 10 recalls, we had proposed some design standards for
- 11 holding ponds to try and address that one end of
- 12 the spectrum. In determining or trying to provide
- 13 or trying to develop the proposal for the permanent
- 14 rule, we took notice that the Board deemed the
- 15 group of facilities that were going to be regulated
- 16 was more narrowing in focus and could only be
- 17 targeted at lagoons as defined.
- 18 So that I don't know whether there is,
- 19 the way the statutory language is set up now,
- 20 whether there is anything more that can be done.
- 21 We are under the impression that this is a smaller
- 22 group, and that it would only be those facilities
- 23 that are intended to receive waste and to provide
- 24 some type of biological stabilization to that

- 1 waste. So I don't know that I can answer A.G.'s
- 2 question.
- 3 MR. RAO: Is there any way to -- you
- 4 know, when you say designed for biological
- 5 stabilization, can you say designed in accordance
- 6 with the ASAE standards, so that if there are any
- 7 thresholds for dilution above stabilization?
- 8 MR. GOETSCH: I would suggest that that
- 9 is what we -- we are prescribing that in the rule
- 10 proposal, that either of those two design standards
- 11 are appropriate. But whether there is still such a
- 12 large loophole that you could perhaps drive a truck
- 13 through in terms of if someone wants to suggest
- 14 they want to design a facility just for a different
- 15 activity, just for storage, perhaps other -- some
- 16 of the nuisance portions of the rule, either this
- or Subtitle E, would keep that from happening.
- 18 MS. TIPSORD: I guess I have a question.
- 19 A definition you read into the record from the
- 20 Board's rules at 35 IAC 501.255 refers to the
- 21 holding ponds at feedlots. Is it consistent, then,
- 22 with your position that you can only have a holding
- 23 pond at a feedlot?
- MR. GOETSCH: Without giving it a lot of

- 1 thought, I believe that that probably would be the
- 2 case in that a holding pond is, by definition, a
- 3 structure that is receiving precipitation that is
- 4 contaminated by some type of manure, such that
- 5 most, if not all, confinement facilities now
- 6 have -- I mean, are covered buildings, there really
- 7 isn't -- there are really not a lot of areas that
- 8 are exposed that would provide for that kind of
- 9 contamination of normal precipitation. Perhaps
- 10 some of the other definitions included in 501, I
- 11 believe, clarify that even further. Again, I don't
- 12 have it quite in front of me at this point.
- 13 MS. TIPSORD: I understand. Thank you.
- 14 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Thank you, Warren.
- MR. GOETSCH: You are welcome.
- 16 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I think we have got a
- 17 lot now on the record. If the Board has any
- 18 further questions on this particular issue we will
- 19 ask as we go along. If you have any further
- 20 clarifications, either the DOA or the Agency, you
- 21 know how to get it in.
- MR. A.G. TAYLOR: The dialogue will
- 23 continue.
- 24 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay. Thank you. I

KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY Belleville, Illinois

- 1 am really happy we had this dialog, by the way,
- 2 because it is true in the emergency rulemaking that
- 3 we deliberated over the issue and had some degree
- 4 of confusion over the debate on the holding ponds
- 5 and lagoons. This has been very helpful.
- 6 MR. MARCOOT: If I might --
- 7 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Go ahead.
- 8 MR. MARCOOT: If I might, I think the
- 9 other issue besides holding ponds versus lagoons is
- 10 earthen liquid manure storage facilities versus
- 11 lagoons.
- 12 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay.
- MR. MARCOOT: An earthen liquid manure
- 14 storage facility would have the same kind of
- 15 biological activity as a Slurry Store or concrete
- 16 pit that are currently exempt from the
- 17 regulations. They would function, from a
- 18 management standpoint, the same way. They would
- 19 just simply be a device to store liquid manure, the
- 20 same as a Slurry Store or a concrete liquid manure
- 21 pit. It would just be a different vehicle for
- 22 doing that.
- 23 So that raises the question. I think
- 24 what Mr. Goetsch said was that they would not fall

- 1 under the definition of a lagoon because of the
- 2 limited biological activity. I think that's been
- 3 an area of confusion. I was confused and I had
- 4 different information initially.
- 5 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Thank you. And we
- 6 will try to clarify the conclusion by the time that
- 7 we --
- 8 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: I do have a
- 9 question. In Section 10.25 of the Livestock
- 10 Management Facilities Act, it does say a lagoon
- 11 does not include structures such as manufactured
- 12 slurry storage structures or pits under buildings,
- 13 as defined in the rules under the Environmental
- 14 Protection Act concerning agriculture related
- 15 pollution. It could be read that this exclusion is
- 16 for structures which are under buildings.
- 17 MR. MARCOOT: Slurry Store is not
- 18 constructed under buildings. They are outside.
- 19 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Okay. So you are
- 20 saying the manufactured slurry storage structure,
- 21 could be an earthen structure?
- MR. MARCOOT: Slurry Store is a trade
- 23 name for a particular type of liquid manure storage
- 24 facility that would be above ground, open topped, a

- 1 glass lined steel tank.
- 2 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: That would be an
- 3 outside structure?
- 4 MR. MARCOOT: It would be outside.
- 5 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: So you are saying
- 6 that they left out an earthen storage structure,
- 7 that could be outside, from this list?
- 8 MR. MARCOOT: An earthen storage
- 9 structure would function the same as the two
- 10 examples which were exempted in the law.
- BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Thank you.
- 12 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr. Rao,
- 13 did you have another question?
- 14 MR. RAO: No. I can ask another
- 15 question.
- 16 (Laughter.)
- MR. MARCOOT: You don't have to.
- 18 MR. RAO: When you talk about this liquid
- 19 manure, what would the dilution factor be compared
- 20 to an anaerobic lagoon? Because that could define
- 21 what a lagoon is.
- MR. MARCOOT: We need to get some of the
- 23 agricultural engineers to give you the exact data
- on that, but basically liquid manure would be the

- 1 manure that comes from the animal in terms of urine
- 2 and feces with a small amount perhaps of water from
- 3 water that spills, or in the case of a milking
- 4 parlor the wash water that comes out of the milking
- 5 parlor. That would be part of that liquid manure
- 6 in an anaerobic lagoon. It is much more diluted.
- 7 As far as the dry matter content of each, I don't
- 8 have those numbers, but Mr. Funk could get those
- 9 for you.
- 10 MR. RAO: Okay.
- 11 CHAIRMAN MANNING: We need to get to
- 12 their testimony anyway.
- 13 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Are there
- 14 any other questions for Mr. Marcoot?
- 15 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Could I just make
- 16 one statement along these lines? If there are
- 17 memos out there or any other documents where there
- 18 have been attempts to try to define lagoon, define
- 19 holding pond, and list out all the structures, that
- 20 have gone between state agencies and federal
- 21 agencies, please have those introduced into the
- 22 record.
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 24 you, Dr. Girard.

- 1 Mr. Taber, would you like to call another
- 2 witness?
- 3 MR. TABER: Yes. I don't believe that
- 4 Mr. Rapps' C.V. has been entered as an exhibit yet.
- 5 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: It has
- 6 not.
- 7 MR. TABER: We have it here for entry as
- 8 an exhibit.
- 9 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: We will
- 10 mark Mr. Rapps' C.V. as Exhibit Number 43 for the
- 11 record.
- 12 (Whereupon said document was
- duly marked for purposes of
- 14 identification as Exhibit
- Number 43 as of this date.)
- 16 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 17 Taber, do you want to call your next witness?
- 18 MR. TABER: Yes. Just a second, please.
- 19 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 20 MR. TABER: We call as our next witness
- 21 Mr. Bill Campbell. I believe he has not been sworn
- 22 in yet.
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: You were
- 24 not sworn in?

- 1 MR. CAMPBELL: I was out when you started
- 2 the proceedings.
- 3 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Oh, all
- 4 right.
- 5 Would you please swear in the witness.
- 6 (Mr. Bill Campbell was sworn in
- 7 by the court reporter.)
- 8 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: You may
- 9 proceed.
- 10 MR. CAMPBELL: Thank you. I am Bill
- 11 Campbell. I am the Extension Educator of Farm
- 12 Systems with the University of Illinois Cooperative
- 13 Extension Service, based in the Springfield
- 14 Extension Center in Springfield.
- 15 Over the last four years I have been
- 16 advising farmers and various other livestock
- 17 producers as a whole in the area of all aspects of
- 18 engineering associated with agriculture, but
- 19 primarily my function has been to advise farmers on
- 20 various manure management schemes they can have on
- 21 their farms, and as a result I have gotten a little
- 22 bit involved in the Livestock Management Facilities
- 23 Act and communicating that back and forth with
- 24 farmers.

_								
1	Т	747O11   d	liko	+ 0	t コレロ	tha	opportunity t	- ~
_		would	TTVC		cane	CIIC		

- 2 present some of my opinions, if you will, on the
- 3 Act. Realize they are my opinions. Whether or not
- 4 that carries a lot of weight, I don't know, but
- 5 hopefully it will.
- 6 Thank you to the Board Members and
- 7 distinguished guests for the opportunity to testify
- 8 on the Livestock Management Facilities Act. I feel
- 9 that the intent of this Act was to ensure that
- 10 livestock production in Illinois would have the
- 11 least amount of environmental impact that can be
- 12 achieved in an economically effective manner. This
- intent can be legislated only to a certain extent
- 14 without driving livestock production out of the
- 15 state or into the management of those who can
- 16 afford the required system changes. I don't think
- 17 these results are what anyone in Illinois wants to
- 18 happen.
- 19 One thing that must be remembered during
- 20 the rulemaking process is that the environment we
- 21 wish to protect is a part of nature and natural
- 22 processes. No matter how hard farmers, Extension
- 23 workers, legislators, or regulating agencies try,
- 24 natural processes such as the weather, bacterial

- 1 decomposition of manure, and plant growth cannot be
- 2 legislated.
- 3 Manure management, like weather
- 4 prediction, is not an exact science. Oftentimes
- 5 what we try to do is measure with a micrometer even
- 6 though we are chopping it off with an axe. That
- 7 just does not equate. We cannot predict when
- 8 conditions will be right to cause purple
- 9 sulfur-fixing bacteria populations to multiply in
- 10 new lagoons and help control odor emissions.
- We can, however, encourage those
- 12 bacterial populations by managing the timing and
- 13 mixture and the amount of raw manure and dilution
- 14 water added to the lagoon throughout its life. In
- 15 agriculture, we call these methods of biological
- 16 encouragement Best Management Practices.
- 17 Lagoons function best when they are "fed"
- 18 approximately equal amounts of manure and dilution
- 19 water in small, frequent doses.
- 20 There are several different things that
- 21 you can mess up there. Too much manure versus the
- 22 dilution water, too much dilution water versus
- 23 manure, too large a dose at any one time can upset
- 24 the biological activity in a lagoon.

							-			
-1	mh		7	management		~ : 7	l	_ :	_	_
	INERE	2 r 2	LIVESLOCK	managemeni	12	ויי)			$\sim$	_

- 2 in existence, and I predict there will be designs
- 3 in the future, that do not have manure management
- 4 systems that are conducive to proper lagoon
- 5 management. That is not to say they are
- 6 environmentally hazardous, just that they do not
- 7 work well as lagoons. They do, however, work well
- 8 with the management style of the producer who
- 9 chooses them.
- 10 Some of these include designs with
- 11 earthen storages, which are not designed to have
- 12 dilution water or bacterial treatment of the
- 13 waste. These earthen storages can extend the
- 14 number of days between required spreading on
- 15 croplands that the producer needs to have in the
- 16 event of weather conditions or any other types of
- 17 delays that might prevent him from being able to
- 18 apply the waste.
- 19 Earthen storages, as I said, are not
- 20 environmental disasters. Properly sized and
- 21 managed earthen storages hold manure in a more
- 22 concentrated form that is actually higher in value,
- 23 from a nutrient standpoint, than lagoon water.
- 24 These storages are nearly always smaller than

- 1 lagoons and would better lend themselves to some
- 2 odor mitigation techniques that would be cost
- 3 prohibitive for structures that are the size of
- 4 lagoons.
- 5 If the producers are required to size all
- 6 in-ground storages as they would be required under
- 7 the lagoon standards, as have been suggested at
- 8 some hearings, the added unnecessary expense may
- 9 prevent entry into the livestock production by
- 10 smaller family farms that couldn't afford to build
- 11 the larger structures.
- 12 In many of the manure management systems
- 13 today, the lagoon sized storages, if you took what
- 14 was originally worked into the system as an earthen
- 15 storage, a smaller structure, as A.G. mentioned
- 16 earlier, and required that producer to size it
- 17 according to the lagoon size standards, but without
- 18 educating him on proper management of that new or
- 19 different management scheme, you could have
- 20 yourself a big problem. Because now instead of
- 21 having a small structure that he has to haul out of
- 22 yearly to accomplish his manure management, he
- 23 would have a hole in the ground sitting there that
- 24 may hold six, seven or ten years worth of his

- 1 production with no treatment.
- 2 And I think this is what A.G. was getting
- 3 at earlier. There are a lot of holes in the ground
- 4 out there that are termed as lagoons that are not
- 5 operating as such. If you require those producers
- 6 to size something according to the lagoon size
- 7 standard, all you are doing is increasing the size
- 8 of the mess he has on his hands or the potential
- 9 mess that he has on his hands. If you make those
- 10 things bigger, the storage structures bigger, the
- 11 farmer will simply go longer periods between
- 12 spreading, and possibly have greater odor concerns
- 13 as a result.
- 14 However, I think the same siting,
- 15 registration and setback requirements should be
- 16 required for these structures as with lagoons.
- 17 Because although you don't have the vast quantity
- 18 of waste out there, you still have it in a
- 19 concentrated form. While there is more tendency
- 20 for that form to better seal the ground because
- 21 there are more solids associated with that, there
- 22 is still the amount of nutrients that is out there
- 23 that can cause a problem.
- 24 Switching gears and talking about

- 1 cropland and nutrient management, the same cautions
- 2 about regulating biological processes applies when
- 3 considering rules for applying manure to
- 4 croplands. The use of manure on crops is one of
- 5 the oldest recycling projects in history. Manure
- 6 is a valuable crop fertilizer. It provides the
- 7 three essential plant nutrients; nitrogen,
- 8 phosphorus and potassium. Manure also improves
- 9 soil structure and increases soil organic matter
- 10 content.
- 11 Agronomists and engineers have developed
- 12 estimates of manure nutrient content for a variety
- 13 of livestock types, ages of animals, and manure
- 14 storage systems. These estimates were arrived at
- 15 through years of practical studies of production
- 16 animals and are available to producers in tabulated
- 17 form in such references as the Livestock Waste
- 18 Facilities Handbook from the Midwest Plan Service,
- 19 which I believe is referenced in the Act and in the
- 20 rulemaking process so far, and in the Illinois
- 21 Agronomy Handbook, which I have a copy of today.
- They both list out some table values,
- 23 tabular values and the amount of manure produced
- 24 and the amount of nutrients that is likely to be in

- 1 that manure. Both of these references estimate
- 2 crop nutrient needs for varying yield levels, so
- 3 farmers can estimate what their production level
- 4 will be and how much manure might be applied in
- 5 order to reach that production level and achieve
- 6 that with the nutrients that are available. These
- 7 estimates can be used to adjust manure applications
- 8 for the manure management planning.
- 9 My own experience with these book values
- 10 for manure production would suggest that the
- 11 estimates are rather conservative from a structure
- 12 design standpoint. In other words, they tend to
- 13 over estimate manure production. Therefore, I
- 14 would recommend that producers keep accurate
- 15 records following the initial year of the manure
- 16 management plan so they will know how much manure
- 17 they need to spread from year-to-year.
- 18 They should also conduct manure analyses
- 19 for the first few years at spreading time so they
- 20 will have a handle on the nutrient concentration in
- 21 their manure. This will allow them to better meet
- 22 the needs of their crops. After several years --
- 23 excuse me -- after several samples show a narrow
- 24 variation in nutrient concentration, perhaps

- 1 sampling could fall off to once every three to four
- 2 years, assuming that they do not make any changes
- 3 in their operation or their management scheme that
- 4 would cause changes in the nutrient concentrations
- 5 in the manure.
- 6 Again, I must emphasize that this is not
- 7 a cookbook formula. Weather, management changes,
- 8 and other site-specific situations may make
- 9 management of the manure handling system more
- 10 important than what regulators decide in their
- 11 offices. Legislating that a certain set of Best
- 12 Management Practices must be used by all producers
- 13 would put most at a disadvantage since all
- 14 practices do not work well in all production
- 15 systems or with all producers.
- 16 Talking about odor control, there are
- 17 some practices currently being investigated as
- 18 methods of reducing manure odor from livestock
- 19 production facilities. The use of some compounds
- 20 in feed and in manure storages have been effective
- 21 in some situations, but not in all. Additionally,
- 22 the use of solid settling tanks to reduce lagoon
- 23 solid floating have been effective in lowering
- 24 lagoon startup odors.

1	T.			cases		1	1	
- 1	1	n	$\sim 10^{\circ}$	CAGEG	TYAAG	natte	neen	11000

- 2 successfully to channel winds away from manure
- 3 storages and odors away from homes. A variety of
- 4 covers for manure storages are currently on the
- 5 market, but most are extremely high in price or add
- 6 additional solids to the lagoon to be hauled out
- 7 later.
- 8 Are these methods needed in every
- 9 operation? I would have to say no. They may have
- 10 applications in some extreme cases. I would also
- 11 add that rules governing the Act must allow there
- 12 to be flexibility in the design and management of
- 13 the facility to encourage development of effective
- 14 new technologies for the control of odor and the
- 15 treatment of livestock manure. Such examples would
- 16 be wetlands, the use of wetlands as a method of
- 17 treating livestock waste and/or runoff, and the use
- 18 of composting should be addressed and allowed
- 19 within the ramifications of the Act.
- Thank you for allowing me the opportunity
- 21 to address the Board concerning the management of
- 22 livestock manure handling systems. I believe that
- 23 the Act adequately addresses the environmental
- 24 concerns of the citizens of Illinois.

Т	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: IIIdlik
2	you, Mr. Campbell.
3	Are there any questions from the audience
4	for Mr. Campbell?
5	Any questions from the Board?
6	Okay. Then I would like to take a quick
7	five-minute break.
8	(Whereupon a short recess was
9	taken.)
10	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Back on
11	the record.
12	The next witness we are going to hear
13	from is Julie Maschoff. Is that the correct
14	pronunciation?
15	JULIE MASCHOFF: It is Maschoff.
16	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
17	Maschoff.
18	Could you please swear in the witness.
19	(Julie Maschoff was sworn in by
20	the court reporter.)
21	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Begin,
22	please.
23	JULIE MASCHOFF: Thank you. As you said,

KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY Belleville, Illinois

 $24\,$   $\,$  my name is Julie Maschoff, and I am a pork producer

- 1 from Carlyle, Illinois. I guess you could say I
- 2 have my business the old-fashioned way; I married
- 3 it.
- 4 (Laughter.)
- 5 JULIE MASCHOFF: I am a fourth generation
- 6 farmer. I grew up on a dairy, livestock and grain
- 7 operation in a neighboring county. My parents
- 8 farmed. My grandparents farmed. My great
- 9 grandparents farmed. And my husband has the same
- 10 list of credentials.
- 11 My family still is very active. My
- 12 brother runs our family dairy operation. My sister
- 13 is married to a farmer. Most of my aunts and
- 14 uncles farm and, therefore, I feel my credentials
- 15 are that I do know about family farms.
- I would like to thank you for allowing me
- 17 to speak to you this afternoon. I certainly
- 18 commend you for your diligence and your
- 19 perseverance in holding these hearings. I really
- 20 applaud your efforts to find out the truth about
- 21 the Livestock Management Facilities Act and the
- 22 impact it is going to have on farms, the actual
- 23 need for the regulations, as you listen to the
- 24 different testimony throughout the state.

1	T.71. 1	-	7 7	7 1 7		1.	2.00		
1	wnat		would	TIKE	LO	snare	WILLI	you	Louay

- 2 is a little bit of history about Ben Maschoff's
- 3 farm. Our grandfather bought the farm in 1939.
- 4 When he bought it, he bought it from Weinberg
- 5 brothers out of Galesburg, another big family
- 6 farm. It was a Southern Illinois fruit orchard for
- 7 that particular operation. It was 270 acres of
- 8 fruit trees. Grandpa cleared it with a lot of
- 9 dynamite and two mules and no EPA restrictions on
- 10 the use of dynamite, so it went well.
- 11 (Laughter.)
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Eventually, he came up
- 13 with the typical farm that you find in Southern
- 14 Illinois with row crops, some hogs and cows and
- 15 chickens, etcetera.
- 16 Grandpa did his estate planning well. He
- 17 only had one son. So when my father-in-law, Wayne,
- 18 came back to farm in the mid 1950s after serving in
- 19 the Air Force, and his wife Marlene, they began to
- 20 modernize the operation. They used the latest
- 21 technology available in the late 1950s.
- 22 Wayne was one of the first pioneers of
- 23 hog confinement buildings. He also was very
- 24 instrumental in starting a buying co-op for local

- 1 farmers. It allowed pork producers at that time to
- 2 pool all of their feed orders together and the
- 3 different supplies needed so they could buy things
- 4 at the lowest price, because they would have volume
- 5 purchasing.
- 6 That co-op is still in existence today.
- 7 Most of the families still belong to that local
- 8 buying co-op, and that is part of a larger state
- 9 organization called Midwest Co-ops. Some of the
- 10 people you have heard from may well have talked to
- 11 you about this or have been members of this.
- 12 In 1979 Wayne and Marlene formed that
- 13 infamous farm corporation, and the purpose was
- 14 really just to allow their two sons, who had just
- 15 graduated from college, a chance not only to farm
- 16 with them but to buy into the farm. It was a
- 17 method of passing on the ownership of the
- 18 business.
- 19 After evaluating the return on investment
- 20 that we would have gained from investing in more
- 21 land and having a larger grain operation versus
- 22 pork production, the family decided to expand the
- 23 pork operation of the family operation in order to
- 24 support three more families. And to this day we do

- 1 support four generations on that same farm.
- 2 Today Maschoff Pork Farm is still owned
- 3 by Ben Maschoff's grandsons. It is my husband, Ken
- 4 and I, and my husband's brother Dave and his wife
- 5 Karen. We are the management team. We are there
- 6 every day. We live there and work there every
- 7 day. We have continued our tradition of working to
- 8 provide an opportunity for the next generation to
- 9 farm or work in production agriculture.
- 10 When we look at the next generation we
- 11 think of not only the combined seven children in
- 12 our two families, but also the children of our
- 13 employees and to give them an opportunity to work
- 14 in production agriculture. Our family has made a
- 15 commitment to continue to adopt the latest
- 16 technology available as soon as it is feasible in
- 17 order to continue to produce pork in the most
- 18 environmentally responsible manner possible. That
- 19 has been our mission statement and the standard we
- 20 have adhered to for the past 18 years.
- 21 To carry out that goal our family has
- 22 gone from continuous farrow to finish operations, a
- 23 term I think you have heard in the last few weeks,
- 24 to a three-phrase bio secure production site. As I

- 1 go through this, if I am using terms that you are
- 2 uncomfortable with, you may feel free to ask me to
- 3 clarify or jot them down and we can talk about them
- 4 later.
- We have recently, just in the last year,
- 6 established contracting networks. This has been to
- 7 allow us to bring in new family farms as partners
- 8 in our pork operation and it also allows us to keep
- 9 animals at smaller isolated production sites
- 10 through a much larger area. So they are disbursed,
- 11 they are isolated, and we don't have some of the
- 12 problems that some of our veterinary experts talked
- 13 about earlier with disease. We do want to keep
- 14 small units at a production site. That is the most
- 15 feasible and the most environmentally friendly.
- We have long realized the value of a
- 17 nutrient management plan. In fact, tomorrow
- 18 morning I will once again meet with our soil
- 19 consultant, an agronomist from Mt. Vernon, and will
- 20 conduct our review of our nutrient management
- 21 plan. We do this almost quarterly. We look at it
- 22 in the winter, when we are planning out our
- 23 cropping plan for the spring. We look at it when
- 24 we are actually putting the crop in the ground, in

- 1 case there have been any changes due to weather and
- 2 planting schedules. We look at it when we are
- 3 looking at applying the manure to growing crop, and
- 4 we look at it after harvest when we are taking the
- 5 soil samples again.
- 6 Our goal is to make sure that our plan
- 7 continues to meet all of the environmental
- 8 requirements and we also want to assess the savings
- 9 that we have gained by applying manure as a
- 10 nutrient resource, as a fertilizer source. We need
- 11 to attribute that value to the grain operation. We
- 12 also review the nutrient management plan to assess
- 13 the implications of the new livestock regulations.
- 14 And, yes, it is a lot more paperwork.
- 15 Our commitment to the environment extends
- 16 beyond the farm. We do try to do volunteer work as
- 17 much as possible. I have served on the National
- 18 Pork Producers Council Environmental Task Force for
- 19 three years. I have also worked with producer
- 20 groups here in Illinois to conduct livestock waste
- 21 management workshops for -- I think we did two or
- 22 three years in a row. We did them around the state
- 23 and allowed producers of various livestock entities
- 24 to come meet together and talk with experts and

- 1 begin to evaluate how manure can be utilized the
- 2 most effectively in any farm operation.
- 3 As we head into 1997 and our 58th year of
- 4 business, I am very pleased to say that our family
- 5 farm operation is a very stable and viable business
- 6 that offers opportunities to our children as well
- 7 as other pork producer families. We continue to
- 8 adopt the latest technology. We have established
- 9 our own boar stud and AI lab, which is an
- 10 artificial insemination lab, and this AI lab
- 11 provides the semen that we use in our own sow
- 12 operation as well as semen for 16 other independent
- 13 family pork operations located throughout Central
- 14 Illinois.
- We have gone from the continuous flow
- 16 operation that I mentioned earlier to three-site
- 17 production, to now exploring two-site production,
- 18 all within the last six years. Our growth has
- 19 allowed us to move long-term employees up into key
- 20 manager positions, and they supervise over 30
- 21 employees in the areas of pork production, grain
- 22 operation, farm construction, and the AI lab and
- 23 semen processing.
- 24 We estimate there are another two dozen

- 1 individuals who are employed in support areas, such
- 2 as transportation, feed processing, feed hauling,
- 3 additional farm construction at contract sites and
- 4 farm supplies. In addition, local grain farmers in
- 5 our two county area have one more market for their
- 6 corn. Generally it means another eight to ten
- 7 cents a bushel over prices many central Illinois
- 8 farmers would be receiving at their local
- 9 elevator.
- 10 As our farm family has grown and
- 11 prospered so have probably 60 other families. Our
- 12 commitment to our family business is a commitment
- 13 not only to business but to our families and the
- 14 families that our business relies upon. We
- 15 strongly believe that agriculture has evolved into
- 16 a profession. It is a profession based on science
- 17 as much as possible but also built by families just
- 18 like ours. And we are just one more family who
- 19 have taken our grandparents' way of life, our
- 20 parents' vocation and our generation's technology
- 21 and managed to evolve it into today's business we
- 22 call farming.
- I am hoping my testimony today provides
- 24 you a glimpse of what today's family farm may look

- 1 like and, again, if I can clarify any of my
- 2 statements, I would be happy to do so at this
- 3 time.
- 4 Thank you for your attention.
- 5 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 6 you, Mrs. Maschoff.
- 7 Are there any questions for Mrs. Maschoff
- 8 from anyone in the public?
- 9 MR. HARRINGTON: If I could have just a
- 10 moment.
- 11 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes.
- 12 CHAIRMAN MANNING: While he has just a
- 13 moment, I will ask a question.
- 14 Thank you for your testimony. You
- 15 mentioned that your family is committed to
- 16 utilizing new technologies as soon as they become
- 17 feasible, I believe you said. Could you mention
- 18 some of those, what you are considering to be new
- 19 environmental technologies, in terms of your
- 20 operations?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: We constantly evaluated
- 22 various manure application equipment, manure
- 23 treatment products. We have worked with
- 24 universities as well as private companies in

- 1 evaluating different products. Some work in
- 2 certain situations, in certain type buildings, and
- 3 others it is very hard to evaluate.
- 4 We have changed our manure practices so
- 5 that we now incorporate manure, so that it is taken
- 6 from the building via a hose into a tank, and then
- 7 from the tank transported to the field and
- 8 immediately knifed under the soil so we never
- 9 spread on top. That is something we have realized
- 10 more in the last two years than ever before how
- 11 important that is.
- We use an underground network of PVC
- 13 pipe. PVC pipe is an eight-inch heavy, plastic
- 14 pipe similar to sewer grade industrial type pipe.
- 15 Those pipes are buried from production centers out
- 16 to nearby fields so the manure is pumped to the
- 17 fields underground without having to transport it
- 18 over a township road. Those are just two areas I
- 19 could think of in addition to the AI lab, for
- 20 example, that I mentioned.
- 21 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Do you have lagoons at
- 22 your operation?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: We have lagoons and deep
- 24 pit buildings. We have the buildings that Wayne,

- 1 my father-in-law, first filled back in the late
- 2 1950s, early 1960s, still in operation that are
- 3 functioning just fine.
- 4 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Are there odor
- 5 concerns that have been raised regarding your
- 6 operation?
- 7 JULIE MASCHOFF: I think there is odor
- 8 concerns at all operations. We try to be very
- 9 careful to do what we can to minimize any concerns
- 10 that might arise.
- 11 CHAIRMAN MANNING: What are some of those
- 12 things?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Some of them are what I
- 14 just mentioned to you, the fact that you are
- incorporating instead of spreading on top.
- 16 Adhering to the best management practices that
- 17 several of your other expert witnesses have talked
- 18 about.
- 19 We have long felt that lagoons, when
- 20 properly managed, are the best way to treat
- 21 manure. The key there, of course, is getting that
- 22 right mixture of water and manure incorporated
- 23 together. I don't know how much detail you want
- 24 all of the time, because you have heard so much

- 1 today.
- 2 CHAIRMAN MANNING: We have, and we have
- 3 yet to hear more. But thank you very much for your
- 4 testimony.
- 5 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Any other
- 6 questions from the Board?
- 7 Okay. Mr. Harrington.
- 8 MR. HARRINGTON: I believe you mentioned
- 9 that you prepared a waste management plan for your
- 10 facility. Do you know approximately how long that
- 11 took you?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Well, so far, we have
- 13 spent over \$2,500.00 this month to bring in someone
- 14 to work with us to make sure that it will adhere to
- 15 any guide -- to the guidelines, however they may be
- 16 interpreted. And I have personally spent three
- 17 days working just on the plans. And they are very
- 18 detailed. We are trying to address every
- 19 scenario.
- 20 We have called in some consultants from
- 21 the Animal Environment Specialists, a company that
- 22 consults out of Indiana who have had a lot of
- 23 experience in Iowa and Minnesota and other Midwest
- 24 states, to work with us in designing a plan that

- 1 looks at every single building, the animals in that
- 2 building, the type of manure production that can be
- 3 estimated in those buildings, where that manure is
- 4 stored, where the manure is applied on fields,
- 5 every field is listed and tracked.
- 6 We have gone back three years to look at
- 7 where manure has been applied, the type of cropping
- 8 rotation on those fields, and then projected it out
- 9 to the year 2000 what type of cropping rotation we
- 10 may be using to anticipate where that manure will
- 11 be going in the future. That is probably just the
- 12 first three sections of the plan.
- MR. HARRINGTON: How large is your
- operation, say, in terms of hogs shipped?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: We have a 4,500 sow
- 16 operation on the home farm now. It used to be
- 17 continuous farrow to finish, but with the change in
- 18 technology that we have felt we needed to make to
- 19 be competitive, we have taken our buildings and
- 20 gutted the interiors and changed it over to
- 21 farrowing. What does that mean to you, 4,500 sows,
- 22 1,800 animal units.
- 23 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Very good. That was
- 24 the quickest I have heard a conversion of anyone in

- 1 any proceeding.
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Divide by half and then,
- 3 you know, take another ten percent or so, and you
- 4 can -- that's accurate. If I were estimating I
- 5 would always just split it in half and get a rough
- 6 ballpark figure.
- 7 But at a separate site we have moved
- 8 our -- let me start from the beginning. After the
- 9 pigs leave the farm at two weeks of age, about ten
- 10 pounds, they are transported to a separate nursery
- 11 site, and that's over a quarter mile away. It has
- 12 its own lagoon system there. There are 20,000
- 13 nursery spaces in different buildings but, again,
- 14 that is only 600 animal units because those animals
- 15 are kept there just from 10 to 50 pounds.
- Then at 50 pounds we move them again to a
- 17 finishing site and, again, it is a totally separate
- 18 location. Every time you move that animal you are
- 19 moving them into a building that has been cleaned
- 20 and disinfected, so you are moving them into a
- 21 disease free environment. That means as producers
- 22 we have less cost of production because we are not
- 23 spending our money on animal health products that
- 24 that animal may need if they stayed in a continuous

- 1 flow operation. By breaking that disease cycle
- 2 through these movements we are providing a much
- 3 more quality assured product.
- 4 So then we go to a finishing site that
- 5 has 10,000 spaces and that would be 4,000 animal
- 6 units but, again, it is a separate site and a
- 7 separate manure treatment center.
- 8 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Did I understand that
- 9 when you move them you move them to a totally
- 10 cleaned facility?
- 11 JULIE MASCHOFF: Yes. It is called all
- 12 in all out production. As I said, it is a
- 13 three-site production system. That has been the
- 14 industry trend for the last three to four years.
- 15 Actually, longer than that. It has been more
- 16 common in the last three to four years. It has
- 17 been pioneered for probably ten years.
- The industry is now looking at a two-site
- 19 production, where animals would only be moved once
- 20 to reduce the stress on the animal and also reduces
- 21 the labor requirements tremendously. But that's
- 22 only been tested by very few farmers here in the
- 23 U.S.
- 24 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay. Thank you.

- 1 MR. HARRINGTON: Is there a difference in
- 2 the manure that is produced at each of the sites
- 3 under the three-site operation which is typical?
- 4 JULIE MASCHOFF: You have to remember
- 5 what goes in comes out. You are feeding each of
- 6 these animals a very different ration. Our animals
- 7 receive over 26 different rations from the time
- 8 they are born to the time they are finished. So at
- 9 each phase -- at each particular stage of
- 10 production, I should say, you are having a very
- 11 specialized ration fed.
- 12 So the nutrient content is going to be
- 13 different. Obviously, we have to keep a file to
- 14 test the different lagoon cells at each production
- 15 site, because it is going to vary based on what
- 16 type of animal is kept there. And, obviously,
- 17 different sized animals excrete different amounts
- 18 of manure. I would let an animal scientist tell
- 19 you how much, because it is kind of boring
- 20 numbers.
- 21 MR. HARRINGTON: You mentioned that you
- 22 purchased a good deal of feed locally; is that
- 23 correct?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Right. All corn is

- 1 produced locally. Although we farm over 1,200
- 2 acres, we can supply only a fraction of the corn
- 3 needs, so we purchased, two years ago, what was the
- 4 equivalent of ten percent of the corn produced in
- 5 our county or five percent from the two county
- 6 area.
- 7 And I can say that eight to ten cents per
- 8 bushel is guaranteed because we pay a premium to
- 9 local farmers for bringing us the corn to our farm
- 10 versus the local elevator. Our local elevators
- 11 already have competitive bids because we are on a
- 12 railway system and close to the river terminal in
- 13 St. Louis. So our bids are more competitive than
- 14 they would be in Central Illinois. We have to
- 15 compete for that grain, and so we have to pay more
- 16 for it, is what it boils down to.
- 17 MR. HARRINGTON: You did a wonderful job
- 18 on the animal unit calculation.
- 19 JULIE MASCHOFF: I have to write it down
- 20 or I won't remember it. It is one of those little
- 21 cheat sheets that you carry with you.
- MR. HARRINGTON: One of the things is --
- 23 there has been a lot of confusion about animal
- 24 units here. Maybe you can help on this. In the

- 1 farrowing operation, that is basically the sows
- 2 and --
- 3 JULIE MASCHOFF: Gestating sows. Let me
- 4 show you these charts. These are conversion
- 5 tables.
- 6 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Oh, good. We will
- 7 take one of those.
- 8 JULIE MASCHOFF: This is going to be kind
- 9 of a real quick reference. It just allows you to
- 10 always say, okay, you know, people say, well, can
- 11 you define your operation in terms of sow units.
- 12 We are starting to change that in the industry of
- 13 weight of pork produced. But a lot of farmers
- 14 still define their operation in terms of how many
- 15 acres and also how many sows. And there is just
- 16 some real typical numbers of sow farms or sow farm
- 17 sizes maybe that will help you.
- 18 As I said, the industry technology has
- 19 changed so much in the last three years that you
- 20 need to look at this carefully and realize that
- 21 this farrow to finish operation is not the standard
- 22 anymore. Today's standard is a 2,500 -- well,
- 23 actually that wouldn't be quite that large.
- 24 Normally you have a 1,200 sow operation, for

- 1 disease control reasons at one site, and those pigs
- 2 would be moved at two weeks of age.
- 3 So in that sense your 1,200 sow operation
- 4 needs to be considered in the same column as the
- 5 finishing pigs. So whenever you have a sow farm
- 6 that moves those pigs out at an early weaned age,
- 7 you need to be looking at treating that sow as a
- 8 finishing pig. The other thing to remember is that
- 9 a sow will spend three months in gestation waiting
- 10 to have those pigs. At that time feed is limited.
- 11 It is kept on a carefully controlled diet so it
- 12 doesn't overeat at all.
- So the manure production is even less.
- 14 The amount of manure excreted during the gestation
- 15 phase is much less than the finishing phase, but we
- 16 are still putting it in -- we have to put it in the
- 17 same category because of the weight. Does that
- 18 help or is that --
- 19 CHAIRMAN MANNING: What is the average
- 20 number of piglets per litter?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Per year?
- 22 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Per litter.
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Per litter. Ours is
- 24 over ten. We average 25 pigs per sow per year and

- 1 that's among the probably top five percent in the
- 2 country.
- 3 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay. That was very
- 4 helpful, too. Thank you.
- 5 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 6 Harrington, do you have anything else?
- 7 MR. HARRINGTON: At what age do you wean
- 8 piglets?
- 9 JULIE MASCHOFF: The pigs are moved to
- 10 the off-site nursery at 14 to 16 days of age, and
- 11 that is around 9 to 11 pounds. It varies. We
- don't move pigs on Sunday, so we have a break in
- 13 there.
- 14 MR. HARRINGTON: When you calculate the
- animal units for the sows with their piglets, do
- 16 you discount the sows?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: We just figure the sows
- 18 because the pigs are just so small, and they are in
- 19 there such a brief period of time that the bulk of
- 20 that farm is gestating sows and only 400 have pigs
- 21 at any one time. So we don't count the pigs when
- 22 we consider our units at the home farm. We are
- 23 still talking 1,800 animal units so we -- you know,
- 24 an 8 pound pig is not going to add a whole lot.

1	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
2	you. Let the record reflect that the animal unit
3	conversion table has been marked as Exhibit Number
4	44.
5	(Whereupon said document was
6	duly marked for purposes of
7	identification as Exhibit
8	Number 44 as of this date.)
9	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
10	Harrington, are you finished?
11	MR. HARRINGTON: Yes, I am finished.
12	Thank you.
13	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Dr.
14	Girard.
15	BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Thank you. I have
16	a question in relation to controlling odor in your
17	waste lagoons. Have there been any handbooks or
18	scientific articles or experts that have been
19	particularly helpful with techniques, or has most
20	of your success come through experience?

expert when they get 50 miles from home, and we

have had lot of people from out-of-state come to

21

22

23

24

help.

JULIE MASCHOFF: Well, everybody is an

1	(Laughter.)
2	JULIE MASCHOFF: We have had to use trial
3	and error. We read every industry publication. We
4	attend a lot of workshops in the state and around
5	the country. We talk to producers before we try
6	anything. I talk to I used I had four
7	producers in Iowa given to me as a reference before
8	we tried a new product just this past autumn. It
9	is a lagoon and pit additive. What it basically is
10	is a mixture of enzymes used to feed the bacteria
11	to enhance the breakdown to speed up the process of
12	breaking down the manure and eliminating the
13	particles that create part of the odor.
14	We think that is starting to help
15	alleviate problems that we have had at one site.
16	So much of it is related to temperature and
17	humidity and just the natural process that it takes
18	for a lagoon to mature and function in its proper
19	manner. Most lagoons are so much more effective
20	after two years than they are the first six months,
21	because of the loading factor. It just takes

awhile for that manure to breakdown, for the

biological enzymes to work, for the bacteria to

22

23

24

work.

- 1 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Okay. So in terms
- 2 of odor --
- JULIE MASCHOFF: In terms of odor, we
- 4 have tried a lot products.
- 5 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: -- your worst
- 6 problem is in the beginning when you are loading a
- 7 lagoon?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Yes, they have been.
- 9 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Okay.
- 10 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 11 Goetsch, do you have a question?
- MR. GOETSCH: I think earlier you
- 13 mentioned that because of the different rations
- 14 that you feed at the different areas, that you have
- 15 to sample each lagoon. Could you describe the
- 16 frequency of sampling and how you go about
- 17 obtaining samples from your lagoons?
- 18 JULIE MASCHOFF: Our soil consultant
- 19 actually does the samples for us by agitating an
- 20 area and taking a sample, a representative sample
- 21 from different phases, different areas of one
- 22 lagoon. He agitates to get a representative
- 23 sample. And we sample the lagoons every year that
- 24 we are going to apply that manure onto crop land.

- 1 So that's a matter of record.
- 2 We have found that there really isn't a
- 3 tremendous change in the nutrient value of that
- 4 manure year after year once a lagoon is fully
- 5 functional. But the first couple years there may
- 6 well be a difference in some of the nutrient
- 7 levels.
- 8 MR. GOETSCH: Do you notice a great deal
- 9 of odor increase when this localized agitation is
- 10 done prior to sampling?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Not really, because they
- 12 are not close enough for me to ever smell it. I
- 13 mean, it is a quarter mile away, so we don't know
- 14 if someone is out there stirring it up or not.
- MR. GOETSCH: Thank you.
- 16 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 17 Mr. Taylor.
- 18 MR. A.G. TAYLOR: Julie, how soon or much
- 19 in advance of the time you apply the manure could
- 20 you sample the manure?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: As closely to the
- 22 application as possible. We can get turnaround
- 23 service probably three days before we apply,
- 24 because it is not relevant to do it months ahead.

- 1 A change in temperature could create differences,
- 2 so we want to have the most current representative
- 3 sample taken as close to the time of application as
- 4 possible.
- 5 MR. A.G. TAYLOR: Two more questions.
- 6 Would you mind divulging the approximate cost of
- 7 having a sample analyzed?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: We have used Brookside
- 9 Lab in the past. I can't tell you what their
- 10 sampling was because we do so many other samples
- 11 and other testing there. The Animal Environment
- 12 Specialists have told me they can guarantee 48 hour
- manure sampling results I think for around \$50.00
- 14 per sample.
- MR. A.G. TAYLOR: Okay.
- JULIE MASCHOFF: I mean, I thought that
- 17 was a little high for shipping manure samples just
- 18 to find out it is just about the same as last
- 19 year. That can be kind of steep.
- 20 MR. A.G. TAYLOR: One last question.
- 21 Have you ever sampled the manure as you were
- 22 applying it to see if the concentrations of the
- 23 nutrients would be consistent with samples from the
- 24 lagoon?

- 1 JULIE MASCHOFF: I am not sure if that
- 2 has been done or not. I would have to check with
- 3 Ken and Dave, because they are out in the field.
- 4 MR. A.G. TAYLOR: Thank you.
- 5 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 6 Harrington.
- 7 MR. HARRINGTON: A couple of follow-up
- 8 questions. Is yours one of the largest operations
- 9 in the state, the total operation?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Possibly.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Would you consider
- 12 yourself a leader in the industry?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Perhaps by some
- 14 standards. We don't -- we probably don't do as
- 15 much for farm organizations as other families. It
- 16 just depends on what you consider --
- 17 MR. HARRINGTON: A leader in the
- 18 application and development of technology and --
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Perhaps in the sense
- 20 that we have an awful lot of people calling us and
- 21 asking us what we are doing and what has worked for
- 22 us we may be considered a leader.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Do you have any
- 24 knowledge of the development of the pork industry

- 1 in North Carolina?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: I have visited with
- 3 people and have visited at North Carolina with
- 4 various individuals in that industry.
- 5 MR. HARRINGTON: Could you briefly tell
- 6 us what your understanding is of how North Carolina
- 7 grew in the pork business?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Well, my husband and I
- 9 have this joke about how family pork producers have
- 10 been lost in North Carolina as corporate giants
- 11 have taken over, and it is funny because 15 years
- 12 ago there were no pork producers in North
- 13 Carolina. It was a tobacco state.
- 14 The Dean of the College of Agriculture at
- 15 North Carolina State has told us that when they
- 16 realized that tobacco was a dying cash crop and an
- 17 industry that just wasn't going to be feasible for
- 18 the next generation, they had to -- they were very
- 19 concerned with how to keep their family farms
- 20 operating.
- 21 They had limited acreage and they needed
- 22 a cash crop that was very lucrative compared to
- 23 tobacco, and they came up with the pork industry.
- 24 They had a model in the poultry industry. The

- 1 Extension Service and the University people and
- 2 various factors in North Carolina's economy decided
- 3 that pork production was going to be a model that
- 4 farmers could adapt and utilize to make sure that
- 5 they can keep their farms in their families.
- 6 So in a sense it wasn't just Wendell
- 7 Murphy waking up one day and saying, you know, I
- 8 think North Carolina ought to be filled with pigs.
- 9 There was a consortium of academic and
- 10 government -- the North Carolina State legislature
- 11 okayed a lot of funds for this, in the sense of,
- 12 you know, proposing studies and allocating people
- 13 on the task force. It was actually a governor's
- 14 task force that kind of helped create all of this.
- 15 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 16 you, Mrs. Maschoff. I think at this time it would
- 17 probably be best to go on to our final witness, Mr.
- 18 Frank.
- 19 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Could I ask just
- 20 one real quick question?
- 21 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 22 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Is there a
- 23 consortium in Illinois of government, university
- 24 researchers, hog producers and others which are

- 1 driving the industry in Illinois in the same way as
- 2 in North Carolina?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: At this point there
- 4 isn't a need for consortium to establish the
- 5 industry, because the industry is there. The
- 6 changes in technology, the evolution, is simply a
- 7 factor of -- probably a factor that accompanies any
- 8 maturing industry. As people realize -- as we
- 9 realize that we are going to have seven more
- 10 children that we would like to bring into our
- 11 business, our business cannot stay static, or
- 12 status quo. It has to evolve and change.
- 13 If we are going to change, we are going
- 14 to try to figure out what changes would be the best
- in all factors of production, environment and, of
- 16 course, on the bottom line. So, no, we don't have
- 17 a consortium in that sense telling us what is
- 18 best. It is more of a network of people that we
- 19 contact and that contact us as to what works best
- 20 for you.
- BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Thank you.
- 22 CHAIRMAN MANNING: What factors do you
- 23 believe underlie the idea that there are
- 24 out-of-state corporations locating in Illinois in

- 1 the pork industry?
- JULIE MASCHOFF: I am sorry. I don't
- 3 understand your question.
- 4 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I guess I am just
- 5 wondering for your reaction as to why there are
- 6 out-of-state corporations desiring to locate in
- 7 Illinois and produce pork?
- 8 JULIE MASCHOFF: Actually, we have not
- 9 seen that much. One of the reasons I have always
- 10 assumed was a factor was because we have high work
- 11 comp rates and higher unemployment rates than
- 12 neighboring states. There is a very independent
- 13 mind-set amongst Illinois farmers that tends to say
- 14 I want to continue to go alone.
- 15 As we have worked with contractors in the
- 16 last year we have found some exceptional
- 17 individuals, young, for the most part they are
- 18 farmers in the mid to late 30s, maybe early 40s,
- 19 and they usually have one or two teenage sons.
- 20 They want to run their own farm, but they don't
- 21 want the financial risk.
- 22 So they have the independent attitude and
- 23 the work ethic, but they don't want to bite off the
- 24 big financial risk, so they enter a contract

- 1 arrangement with us. So I am not real familiar
- 2 with as many out-of-state corporations coming in,
- 3 but if they are doing the same thing, they are
- 4 working with family farms and it is not a corporate
- 5 issue in the end after all.
- 6 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Thank you. It is not
- 7 that I have any independent knowledge of them,
- 8 either. It is just that we have a lot of citizens
- 9 raising those concerns on the record. That's why I
- 10 asked the question. Thank you.
- 11 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 12 you, Mrs. Maschoff.
- JULIE MASCHOFF: Thank you.
- 14 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 15 Harrington, do you want to move to the front table
- 16 and Mr. Taber?
- MR. HARRINGTON: Our next witness is Mr.
- 18 Jim Frank, and he has prepared prefiled testimony,
- 19 which he will testify from. But I believe he has
- 20 some edits as he goes along. We will introduce the
- 21 testimony as an exhibit when he is done, because of
- 22 the attachments.
- 23 MR. JIM FRANK: Thank you, Madam Hearing
- 24 Officer. My name is Jim Frank. I am president of

- 1 Frank & Cowles Environmental Engineering
- 2 Consultants located in Springfield, Illinois. It
- 3 is a position I have held for four years.
- 4 I appreciate the opportunity to testify
- 5 before the Pollution Control Board today, and the
- 6 testimony I am giving is representing the Illinois
- 7 Pork Producers Association, the Illinois Beef
- 8 Association and the Illinois Farm Bureau.
- 9 I would like to first present my
- 10 qualifications prior to testifying. The firm of
- 11 Frank & Cowles Engineers specializes in
- 12 environmental issues relating to agriculture and
- 13 agribusiness. Technical areas of FCI work related
- 14 to my testimony today include:
- 15 Livestock waste management system design
- 16 and construction oversight.
- 17 Secondary containment design for
- 18 agrichemicals.
- 19 Study and remediation of agrichemical
- 20 facilities.
- 21 Use of landfarming to remediate sites
- 22 contaminated with pesticides, fertilizers and fuel,
- 23 including permitting with the Illinois Department
- 24 of Agriculture and the Illinois EPA.

- 1 Design of irrigation systems to land
- 2 apply fertilizer waste.
- 3 Designing earthen and synthetically lined
- 4 waste impoundments.
- 5 Designing and permitting sewage sludge
- 6 disposal to land systems.
- 7 I received a Bachelor of Science Degree
- 8 in 1971 and a Master of Science Degree in 1972,
- 9 both in Agriculture, from Southern Illinois
- 10 University at Carbondale. My graduate work and
- 11 thesis was in the area of livestock waste
- 12 management. My thesis dealt with the Design and
- 13 Evaluation of an Oxidation Ditch System for
- 14 Treating Swine Manure at the SIU Swine Farm.
- 15 Upon graduation I was employed by IEPA as
- 16 the Agency's Agriculture Advisor. In that
- 17 capacity, I worked on developing the first set of
- 18 Livestock Waste Management Regulations, which was
- 19 adopted by the Illinois Pollution Control Board as
- 20 part 501. I was also responsible for initial
- 21 hirings of field agriculture engineers and managing
- 22 the IEPA Livestock Waste Management Program,
- 23 including serving as an expert witness at
- 24 regulatory hearings and enforcement hearings.

1	20	т	harro	~	arost	4001	٥f	appreciat	- 1 0	n
1	50		nave	a	great	aeaı	OT	apprecial	- T O	$\mathbf{I}$

- 2 for what Chet Boruff, Warren Goetsch and Scott
- 3 Frank have gone through in these deliberations in
- 4 trying to craft proposed regulations that everyone
- 5 is thrilled with. It is a big task.
- 6 Other responsibilities as Agricultural
- 7 Advisor included the working on the development of:
- 8 The Part 560 Design Criteria for Field
- 9 Application of Livestock Waste.
- 10 Part 570 Design and Maintenance
- 11 Criteria Regarding Runoff Field Application
- 12 Systems.
- 13 Part 391 Design Criteria for Sludge
- 14 Application on Land.
- I also served as Chairman of the IEPA
- 16 Agriculture Related Non-Point Source Water
- 17 Pollution Task Force. This task force developed a
- 18 state water quality plan for the control of surface
- 19 water pollution from feedlots, fertilizer,
- 20 pesticides, soil erosion, forestry, and orchard
- 21 operations. I was a member of the American Society
- 22 of Agriculture Engineers Committee on Livestock
- 23 Waste Management that developed the design
- 24 standards for Control of Manure Odor and setback

- 1 distances for confined livestock facilities
- 2 published by ASAE as publication EP379.1.
- In 1979, I went to work at the IDOA as
- 4 the Superintendent of the Division of Natural
- 5 Resources. In that capacity I was responsible for
- 6 the development and implementation of programs
- 7 dealing with soil erosion, strip mine reclamation,
- 8 preservation of prime farmland and water resource
- 9 issues.
- 10 In 1984, I went back to IEPA to manage
- 11 the Remedial Project Management Section. In that
- 12 capacity I developed and managed the Federal
- 13 Superfund Program, the State Superfund Program,
- 14 Leaking Underground Storage Tank Program -- but
- 15 don't hold that against me.
- 16 (Laughter.)
- 17 CHAIRMAN MANNING: We were about ready
- 18 to.
- 19 MR. JIM FRANK: And Mobil Incineration
- 20 Program.
- I have been working as an Environmental
- 22 Consultant for the last eight years. I have 25
- 23 years of natural resource and environmental
- 24 management experience and am the author of numerous

- 1 technical papers on several topics. I was raised
- 2 on a livestock farm in Marshall County, Illinois,
- 3 and currently maintain a pure-bred Angus beef
- 4 operation in Sangamon County.
- 5 I am preceded as a livestock farmer by my
- 6 great, great grandfather, great grandfather,
- 7 grandfather, and father dating back to 1856. And
- 8 my ancestors came from Scotland and Germany and
- 9 settled in Illinois. Therefore, I have livestock
- 10 waste management experience not only as a regulator
- 11 and as a consultant, but perhaps most importantly
- 12 from the handle of a pitchfork and the seat of a
- 13 tractor spreading manure.
- 14 I will now begin my testimony. The
- 15 industry coalition which I represent supports the
- 16 majority of Subpart C, Waste Management Plan of the
- 17 IDOA Proposal. We also are mindful that Section 20
- 18 of the Livestock Management Facilities Act requires
- 19 the development of a waste management plan for
- 20 facilities larger than 1,000 animal units.
- 21 We believe the requirement to develop a
- 22 plan adds system reliability to the proper
- 23 management of livestock waste. This requirement
- 24 goes a step further and builds on the requirements

- of part 560 that was adopted by the Board over 20
- 2 years ago on April 15th, 1976. The industry would
- 3 like Part 560 to continue to be used as the design
- 4 criteria document against which applicable portions
- 5 of the waste management plans are reviewed.
- 6 The reasons for this position are as
- 7 follows:
- 8 Legislative intent. The Livestock
- 9 Management Facilities Act at Section 20 recognizes
- 10 Section 560 as an applicable document that must be
- 11 adhered to.
- 12 The Board adopted this criteria in a
- 13 regulatory proceeding over 20 years ago. It has
- 14 served the environment well and the technical basis
- 15 for its adoption has not changed. Limiting
- 16 application of livestock waste based on the
- 17 nitrogen agronomic rate is still the most valid
- 18 control mechanism and the one used most broadly
- 19 throughout the United States.
- 20 Table 1 of my testimony provides
- 21 information provided to me by A.G. Taylor, the
- 22 Agriculture Advisor for the Illinois EPA. In that
- 23 table, the category of Field Application shows that
- over a ten year period there were 155 water

- 1 pollution problems reported by IEPA field staff
- 2 associated with field application of manure. That
- 3 equals 15.5 reported problems per year. Data is
- 4 not available to indicate whether any of these
- 5 problems were associated with incidents where the
- 6 Part 560 criteria was being followed. Based on my
- 7 experience while at IEPA, the majority of water
- 8 pollution problems associated with field
- 9 application occurred when the Part 560 criteria was
- 10 not being followed.
- I will reference you in Table 1 to the
- 12 number 155. It is on that basis that I will walk
- 13 through a calculation.
- In order to be conservative, I will
- 15 assume the 560 criteria was being followed and a
- 16 problem resulted. Let us compare that to the
- 17 number of facilities in Illinois where manure
- 18 spreading is practiced on at least an annual
- 19 basis. Table 2, included in my testimony, shows
- 20 the number of livestock farms in Illinois by year.
- 21 Taking a time-weighted average for 1985
- 22 through 1995, as contained in Table 1, excluding
- 23 sheep farms, we see that there were an average of
- 24 47,140 livestock farms in Illinois for those

- 1 years. Now let us assume that each farm only
- 2 spread manure one day per year, which is a very
- 3 erroneous and conservative assumption, since many
- 4 facilities spread manure many times per year for
- 5 several days each time.
- 6 Nevertheless, if we look at the
- 7 percentage of times water pollution problems were
- 8 reported by the IEPA compared to the number of
- 9 spreading times per year, it equals 0.033 percent.
- 10 If one assumes only half of the 15.5 problems per
- 11 year were associated with following the 560
- 12 criteria, and every livestock farm spread manure
- 13 only two times per year, the percentage equals
- 14 0.008 percent.
- 15 Based on this conservative analysis, I
- 16 believe the existing criteria are doing their job
- in protecting the environment.
- 18 Even though this control strategy must
- 19 now be applied to larger livestock facilities than
- 20 were present or envisioned 20 years ago, the
- 21 strategy is still effective. Fortunately, when
- 22 Part 560 was developed and adopted it did not lock
- 23 in a control strategy that would become outdated if
- 24 more animal units were present at one facility.

	_	_		_			
1	Dathar	+ h o	amaiint	o f	1 つかる	required	+ ~
L	rather,	LHE	aniount	OT	Tanu	redurred	LU

- 2 apply the manure is based on two major variables;
- 3 the amount of nitrogen in the manure, and the
- 4 demand for the nitrogen by the type of crop and
- 5 crop yield. Since Part 506 -- that's a typo --
- 6 Subpart C, requires the actual amount of nitrogen
- 7 in the waste to be determined by laboratory
- 8 analysis, the concept is more refined than the
- 9 look-up table contained in Part 560. This is an
- 10 improvement in calculation accuracy for application
- 11 rates. Since Part 560 establishes nutrient uptake
- 12 on a yield and crop type basis this concept is
- 13 still valid.
- 14 Subpart C has added specific mechanisms
- 15 to document yields. Therefore, the environment is
- 16 protected as well by the Part 560 criteria for
- 17 large or small facilities. The manure produced per
- 18 animal is a constant, and the crop taking up the
- 19 nitrogen does not know or care what size facility
- 20 produced the manure containing the nitrogen.
- 21 One reason the industry is proposing that
- 22 we stay with the 506 design criteria in combination
- 23 with the --
- 24 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Excuse

- 1 me, sir. Did you mean 506 design criteria or 560?
- 2 MR. JIM FRANK: Yes. I am sorry. Thank
- 3 you for that correction.
- 4 In addition to the statutory provisions
- 5 that have been discussed, is that producers need
- 6 these criteria now. There are deadlines for
- 7 developing waste management plans in both the
- 8 Livestock Management Facilities Act and the current
- 9 IDOA proposal in Subpart C at Section 506.306,
- 10 506.308 and 506.309 (c) dealing with nitrogen
- 11 availability, crop nitrogen requirements and
- 12 nitrogen credits respectively. The Department
- 13 proposes to adopt criteria later and independent
- 14 incident of this proceeding. Livestock producers
- 15 need to know now what these criteria are and should
- 16 not be expected to wait an undetermined amount of
- 17 time for this information.
- The first two issues are currently
- 19 addressed in Part 560. Therefore, Part 560 should
- 20 continue to be utilized until such time as IDOA
- 21 proposes specifics revisions to Part 560 through a
- 22 separate Board proceeding. Specific language
- 23 changes to these three sections are provided in
- 24 Appendix A for the Board's consideration.

1	T.e.t	me	summarize	what	т	am	gaving	The
	шес	IIIC	Sullillarize	wiiat		alli	Saying.	1116

- 2 existing design criteria which the IEPA has adopted
- 3 and has been used for many years is not perfect. I
- 4 believe there are some refinements that can be made
- 5 to it by a new regulatory proceeding. The exact
- 6 nature of that proceeding as to whether those
- 7 design criteria are totally subsumed in a new IDOA
- 8 set of regulations, or preferably a new Pollution
- 9 Control Board set of regulations, those can be
- 10 worked out. But in the meantime we need something
- 11 now. Most of the questions that are begged by
- 12 having to prepare a waste management plan can be
- 13 answered by a combination of the existing statute
- 14 and the existing criteria. And until a new
- 15 regulation is developed by the Department and
- 16 proposed to the Board, we would like that stability
- 17 that has been there for 20 years and the people
- 18 understand.
- 19 Let me move now to the issue of organic
- 20 nitrogen degradation rate. Section 506.309 (b)
- 21 Nitrogen Credits specifies a three-year organic
- 22 nitrogen degradation cycle. The three years should
- 23 not be set in these regulations, but be set at the
- 24 future proceedings. I referred to this earlier

- 1 where the Department would propose amendments to
- 2 Part 560. The three-year degradation cycle
- 3 conflicts with the five year cycle already adopted
- 4 by the Board in Section 560.201 (e) and 391.411
- 5 (b).
- I have, since preparing this written
- 7 testimony, been informed by Mr. Scott Frank with
- 8 the Department of Ag that it was their intention to
- 9 use a four year nitrogen cycle, but that still is a
- 10 deviation from current Board adopted criteria, so I
- 11 think it is better to stay with the five years
- 12 until such time as the Department demonstrates that
- 13 four years is better.
- I would now like to move to a discussion
- of Section 506.303, waste management plan
- 16 contents. I will be deviating from my prepared
- 17 remarks in that regard. Mr. Harrington is passing
- 18 out a document that I would like to have accepted
- 19 for the record to supplement my testimony. Some of
- 20 this follows questioning of Mr. Harrington of
- 21 IDOA's witnesses this morning. These are some
- 22 refinements we would like to see in 506.303. I
- 23 will give the refinement, as shown on the printed
- 24 exhibit, and then give the brief rational for

- 1 that.
- 2 The context of this discussion, again, is
- 3 the Livestock Waste Management Plan and its
- 4 contents. At (i) we would like to have the concept
- 5 of anticipated crops for the current year and the
- 6 anticipated crops for the next two years after the
- 7 current year interjected in this requirement. The
- 8 reasons are that weather, disease, crop prices and
- 9 other factors can affect the actual crops grown
- 10 and, therefore, this flexibility should be
- 11 allowed.
- 12 In (j) we would like to remove the word
- 13 optimum and replace it with the word targeted.
- 14 Continuing on with the sentence crop yields yield
- 15 goal, insert the word goal, which was not there
- 16 before, for each crop in each field, period. We
- 17 believe these two changes are appropriate because a
- 18 frequently used connotation of the word optimum in
- 19 agronomy and agriculture economics evaluates the
- 20 cost of inputs.
- 21 And in livestock waste management
- 22 systems, you do not have to value livestock manure
- 23 at the same rate as purchased commercial
- 24 fertilizers. Therefore, a producer should be able

- 1 to apply more nutrients so long as it is within the
- 2 agronomic nitrogen rate and thereby increase his
- 3 yield that he is targeting for and, thus, keep his
- 4 acreage less than would be required by some
- 5 definitions of optimum.
- 6 Let me give an example where this may
- 7 become quite critical. Let's say that a producer
- 8 is going to expand a lagoon system, and he already
- 9 has a deep pit system. He is going to expand it
- 10 significantly and buys an adjacent farm, which has
- 11 not had the benefit of livestock waste or
- 12 irrigation, and has been managed rarely poorly.
- 13 The yields for that farm may be very low. I will
- 14 just pick an arbitrary figure for corn; it might be
- 15 a 100 bushel an acre farm. Yet, this producer
- 16 should be able to show in his Livestock Waste
- 17 Management Plan that by the addition of the
- 18 irrigation technology, not only the manure but by
- 19 also irrigating fresh water from the ground and
- 20 adding solid manure or liquid manure, yields would
- 21 be increased significantly even in the first year.
- 22 And to saddle that person with a five year average
- 23 that we talked about in the testimony, is a
- 24 disservice to the cost that that person has to

- 1 spend to properly apply the manure.
- 2 Moving to (k) we would like estimated put
- 3 in before the word nutrient, to indicate two
- 4 things; that even the analysis performed annually
- 5 is really an estimate. I would refer you to
- 6 Section 506.305 in Appendix A for a further
- 7 discussion of this. In 506.305 (b) the main point
- 8 that is being made with this proposed change is
- 9 that we believe the most reliable method of
- 10 analyzing manure application is to do so during the
- 11 normal application of the manure. That is true
- 12 whether you are spraying from a lagoon or from a
- 13 deep pit or other methods. There is no good and
- 14 easy and efficient way to get the same system
- 15 reliability. Therefore, we would like the
- 16 requirement for analysis 60 days prior to the
- 17 application of the waste to be removed.
- In (m) (5) it is just insertion of the
- 19 word targeted and goal, again, for the same
- 20 reasons. And in (m) (7) the insertion of the word
- 21 available. And this is so that allowable
- 22 volatilization losses can be considered as well as
- 23 mineralization of the nitrogen rates and anything
- 24 else that is relevant regarding what actual

- 1 available nitrogen is present.
- 2 The last one then in (r) trying to
- 3 further refine this issue of precipitation and what
- 4 is surface water. So after what is there now, the
- 5 provision that livestock waste may not be applied
- 6 in waterways, we propose the addition of the words,
- 7 which does not include small temporary
- 8 accumulations of water occurring as a direct result
- 9 of precipitation or irrigation and then continue on
- 10 with the verbiage that is in the rule.
- I will now return to my prepared
- 12 testimony. And the balance of my testimony, just
- 13 to give you focus, is on the suggestion that the
- 14 Board adopt the nitrogen agronomic rate as the
- 15 control factor rather than a phosphorus rate, which
- 16 has been suggested by some parties, and I believe
- 17 the Board has asked for some testimony on that
- 18 point, and I intend to give it here.
- 19 The Department proposal at Section
- 20 506.302 (a) specifies that the nitrogen agronomic
- 21 rate is an acceptable basis for the preparation and
- 22 approval of a waste management plan. This language
- 23 is taken from 20 (f) of the Livestock Management
- 24 Facilities Act. However, the issue of whether to

- 1 use the phosphorus agronomic rate to control manure
- 2 applications was previously raised in the Livestock
- 3 Industry Task Force and in the emergency rulemaking
- 4 proceeding.
- 5 The testimony I will present is in
- 6 support of the continued use of nitrogen as the
- 7 control factor and in opposition to the use of
- 8 phosphorus as the control factor.
- 9 If phosphorus is used instead of
- 10 nitrogen, it will take approximately three times
- 11 the land area to spread the manure. This is
- 12 dependent on species, manure handling systems, and
- 13 crops grown. If the land area requirement is
- 14 increased by a factor of three, the cost of manure
- 15 management will increase significantly due to the
- 16 extra transportation and spreading cost.
- 17 This is a resource management issue, not
- 18 a water pollution issue. The Board has not
- 19 historically been in the business of controlling
- 20 resource management for regulated communities, and
- 21 this is not a good time to start that practice. I
- 22 will present several pieces of data and cite some
- 23 literature sources to make the point.
- 24 The central thesis of this testimony is

- 1 that manure applied phosphorus applied at rates
- 2 equivalent to agronomic nitrogen rates are not
- 3 surface or groundwater pollutants if the Part 560
- 4 criteria are followed. Part 560, Section 560.202
- 5 through 560.207 contain provisions for control of
- 6 soil erosion, proximity to water, flooding,
- 7 waterway application, frozen or snow-covered
- 8 ground, and application on saturated ground. These
- 9 provisions are similar or identical to Sections
- 10 506.303 of IDOA's proposal and Section 20 (f) of
- 11 the Livestock Management Facilities Act.
- 12 Phosphorus does not easily dissolve in
- 13 water. Phosphorus fertilizer water solubility are
- 14 further reduced when they are applied to the soil.
- 15 After application, phosphorus reacts to form
- 16 calcium, iron, or aluminum phosphates, which are
- 17 quite stable. For example, calcium phosphate has a
- 18 water solubility of 0.002 grams per 100
- 19 milliliter. Once these reactions occur, the
- 20 phosphorus is adsorbed, that is A-D-S-O-R-B-E-D, to
- 21 the soil particle or other organic matter, such as
- 22 the manure itself. Therefore, the phosphorus will
- 23 not leach out into the groundwater or runoff as
- 24 soluble phosphorus with surface water. There are

- 1 no measurable differences between the various
- 2 sources of phosphorus once land applied. Whether
- 3 from livestock manures or commercial fertilizers,
- 4 they all become relatively insoluble.
- 5 The principle transport mechanism to
- 6 surface water is through soil erosion. Section
- 7 560.202 governs the acceptable loss of soil.
- 8 Additionally, IDOA administers a soil erosion
- 9 control program through the Soil and Water
- 10 Conservation Districts in Illinois that regulate
- 11 soil loss to levels lower than 560.202 for many
- 12 soils. The United States Department of Agriculture
- 13 Federal Farm Program requires soil conservation
- 14 plans for each cooperating farmer. These plans
- 15 also serve to limit soil loss.
- Section 560.203 of the current design
- 17 criteria prohibits application of manure within 200
- 18 feet of surface water. This is an adequate buffer
- 19 to control surface water pollution as shown by the
- 20 following research.
- 21 For purposes of brevity, I am not going
- 22 to quote this research. It is cited in the
- 23 appendices. But I will just paraphrase what the
- 24 first two pieces of research say. It basically

- 1 says with adequate buffer strips if you apply
- 2 phosphorus, or particularly phosphorus and manure,
- 3 that if you have 200 feet of buffer strip between
- 4 that location and the nearest stream or surface
- 5 water, the majority of phosphorus is attenuated in
- 6 that distance, thus, it is not a surface water
- 7 pollutant.
- 8 The last research cited by Cooke makes
- 9 the point that even with repeated long-term
- 10 moderate to high rates of manure application, the
- 11 phosphorus does not move down in the soil profile
- 12 to any great depth. Thus, if it doesn't move very
- 13 far into the soil profile, it can't be a
- 14 groundwater contaminant.
- Turning now to what the Pollution Control
- 16 Board has considered earlier in this matter, the
- 17 Board has previously considered the issue of
- 18 whether the application of fertilizers containing
- 19 phosphorus should be limited in R71-15. Based on
- 20 the testimony in that proceeding, the Board voted
- 21 not to regulate phosphorus fertilizers. The
- 22 principle reason the Board did not choose to
- 23 regulate phosphorus was the lack of evidence that
- 24 phosphorus applied as fertilizer was a contaminant

- 1 in surface waters.
- 2 Again, for reasons of brevity, I am not
- 3 going to read the quotes from the Board order
- 4 written by Dr. Sam Eldridge (spelled phonetically),
- 5 but would recommend to the Board reading not only
- 6 this opinion but also other opinions written by
- 7 Board Member Diemal (spelled phonetically) and
- 8 others.
- 9 Another reason not to regulate phosphorus
- 10 is that the science surrounding how phosphorus
- 11 interacts in the soil matrix and how it becomes
- 12 available to plants is not well understood. If
- 13 agronomists could agree on how much total and
- 14 available phosphorus is needed with certainty, the
- 15 risk of limiting application by regulation would
- 16 not be so great.
- 17 University of Illinois agronomists have
- 18 provided guidance on how much phosphorus pentoxide
- 19 is required to increase soluble phosphorus in the
- 20 soil to desirable levels based on soil type.
- 21 However, recent developments in deep fertilizer
- 22 placement and fine tuning fertilization programs
- 23 using acre by acre soil data and global positioning
- 24 satellite technology, makes the application of all

- 1 fertilizers much more precise and complex than in
- 2 the past.
- 3 The following quotation prepared by a
- 4 University of Illinois agronomist (Mainz et al.,
- 5 93) illustrates the lack of understanding of how
- 6 phosphorus interacts in the corn and soybean field
- 7 environment.
- 8 Quoting, "phosphorus and potassium soil
- 9 test levels at the Northwest (Monmouth) and Orr
- 10 (Perry) Agricultural Research Centers have not
- 11 always increased or decreased at predicted levels.
- 12 Nor have the various crops grown on these soils
- 13 always produced yields in response to the existing
- 14 soil fertility levels or added fertilizer.
- In 1990 the highest wheat yields at Perry
- in the phosphorus rate study occurred in the plots
- 17 with the lowest P1 test. And the lowest yields
- 18 occurred in the most fertile plots. The following
- 19 two years the results were reversed. Similar
- 20 patterns have been observed in both corn and
- 21 soybeans at both locations.
- Weather or more specifically, rainfall
- 23 patterns, will influence crop yields to the extent
- 24 that soil fertility levels and fertilizer

- 1 applications may be detrimental. It is impossible
- 2 to predict crop yield responses in relationship to
- 3 fertilizer applications and soil fertility.
- 4 Soil test changes in response to crop
- 5 removal and fertilizer have varied with soil
- 6 moisture and temperature at sampling time. The
- 7 year-to-year variability make it difficult to
- 8 monitor exact changes with any certainty."
- 9 Now moving to the issue of the existing
- 10 560 criteria, a suitable enforceable instrument
- 11 during this interim period of time before something
- 12 takes its place. One of the criticisms has been
- 13 that this document, Part 560, is not enforceable.
- I disagree, in part, with this
- 15 assertion. While Part 560 uses words like
- 16 guideline and should in places, it was promulgated
- 17 by an enforceable rule, 35 Administrative Code
- 18 501.405. It is this rule that is enforceable. The
- 19 IEPA has brought past enforcement actions for
- 20 violations of this rule. However, in order to make
- 21 Part 560 more enforceable, Subpart C of Part 506
- 22 should reference Part 560 as the applicable
- 23 redesign criteria and clearly Subpart C is
- 24 enforceable.

1	т		2001.1	summarize.	т	harra	mada	+ho
1		$W \perp \perp \perp$	HOW	summarize.		nave	illade	tne

- 2 following request for changes and/or take the
- 3 following position in this testimony:
- 4 Part 560 in the Livestock Facilities
- 5 Management Act should continue to be used as a
- 6 design criteria against which waste management
- 7 plans are prepared, reviewed and enforced until
- 8 properly amended, because it is an available and
- 9 effective criteria that is understood and time
- 10 tested.
- 11 The concept of being required to develop
- 12 a waste management plan is supported by the
- 13 livestock industry as an improvement to Part 560.
- 14 The Department should be given time to
- 15 assimilate the best science on the issues of
- 16 nitrogen availability, crop nitrogen requirements,
- 17 nitrogen credits, and organic nitrogen degradation.
- 18 It is asking too much of the Department to expect
- 19 fine tuning of the issues in this proceeding and
- 20 yet -- and this is very important to the livestock
- 21 industry -- these issues and others relating to the
- 22 contents of the Livestock Waste Management Plan
- 23 need to be fully evaluated in an official
- 24 rulemaking proceeding before the Illinois Pollution

- 1 Control Board.
- 2 Manure application rates should continue
- 3 to be controlled by the nitrogen agronomic rate,
- 4 not the phosphorus rate, because phosphorus is not
- 5 a water pollutant if erosion is controlled and
- 6 setbacks are adhered to. Additionally, phosphorus
- 7 interactions in an agronomic setting are not well
- 8 understood and, therefore, it is imprudent to
- 9 regulate them for non-environmental reasons. If
- 10 regulations are imposed it could limit future crop
- 11 yield and will certainly increase the cost of
- 12 manure spreading activities.
- 13 At this time I would like to enter into
- 14 the record my prepared testimony for the purpose of
- 15 the tables that I previously referenced.
- I would like to thank you for the
- 17 opportunity to testify at this hearing, and I will
- 18 be happy to address questions at this time.
- 19 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 20 you, Mr. Frank.
- Yes, Mr. Harrington.
- MR. HARRINGTON: Mr. Frank, you are
- 23 recommending on behalf of your clients the attached
- 24 amendments that are found in Appendix A to your

- 1 testimony; is that correct?
- 2 MR. JIM FRANK: That is correct. The
- 3 Appendix A represents the livestock industry's
- 4 proposed changes to these perspective sections and
- 5 are provided to give our clear intent as to what
- 6 changes we would like to see.
- 7 MR. HARRINGTON: That is supplemented by
- 8 the changes to Section 506.303 that we earlier
- 9 passed out; is that correct?
- 10 MR. JIM FRANK: That is correct.
- 11 MR. HARRINGTON: I would ask that the
- 12 testimony be admitted, with the attachments, be
- 13 admitted as an exhibit as well as the Section
- 14 506.303 amendments that I passed out during the
- 15 testimony.
- 16 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: All
- 17 right. Thank you, Mr. Harrington.
- 18 The Board will admit as Exhibit Number 45
- 19 the testimony by Mr. Jim Frank with two corrections
- 20 that I have made on page 7 of 15, changing that
- 21 Part 560 of Subpart C to 506, which you discussed,
- 22 as well as the change on page 8 of 15 from absorb
- 23 to adsorb. Is that correct?
- MR. JIM FRANK: That is correct.

Т	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
2	you. And the Section 506.303 waste management plan
3	contents will be admitted as Exhibit Number 46 into
4	the record.
5	(Whereupon documents were duly
6	marked for purposes of
7	identification as Exhibits 45
8	and 46 as of this date.)
9	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: I would
10	just like to ask Mr. Frank, would you be available
11	in Champaign for questioning, as well, because in
12	light of the fact that this was not prefiled and I
13	know that there are some people from the Department
14	of Agriculture that are no longer here today which
15	may have questions for you.
16	MR. JIM FRANK: Madam Hearing Officer, I
17	am sorry I cannot be at Champaign. If I didn't
18	have a previous engagement I would be.
19	However, I would like to point out that
20	this testimony was provided to Mr. Boruff, Mr.
21	Goetsch, and Mr. Frank last week at the conclusion
22	of the hearing in wait. This week it has
23	heen a long week in DeKalh As well as copies

24 advance copies had been provided to the IEPA.

- 1 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 2 Thank you.
- 3 MR. JIM FRANK: It was not prefiled, but
- 4 they have had advance knowledge.
- 5 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: All
- 6 right. Thank you.
- 7 CHAIRMAN MANNING: All four agencies have
- 8 had it or just those you have mentioned?
- 9 MR. JIM FRANK: I did not give a copy --
- 10 those are the two that I personally gave copies to.
- 11 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: All
- 12 right. Dr. Flemal.
- 13 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Thank
- 14 you, Mr. Frank. I appreciate the testimony.
- 15 In reference to your discussions
- 16 regarding Part 506, at one point you make the
- 17 statement that Part 506 was adopted by the Board
- 18 over 20 years ago. One might interpret that
- 19 statement to be that the Board adopted these
- 20 regulations 20 years ago, but that would be an
- 21 incorrect assumption, would it not?
- MR. JIM FRANK: Yes. What I meant to say
- 23 was that the Livestock Waste Management Regulations
- 24 were adopted by the Board 20 years ago. The

- 1 specific rule that I referenced that flows from 506
- 2 was later adopted, as I understand it, as agency
- 3 criteria, design criteria.
- 4 MR. TABER: 560.
- 5 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: I think
- 6 we mixed up 506 and 560 again.
- 7 MR. JIM FRANK: I am sorry. Could you
- 8 repeat your question?
- 9 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: 560 is an
- 10 agency rule, is it not?
- 11 MR. JIM FRANK: Yes, it is.
- 12 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: That is
- 13 the fundamental thing that I thought we ought to
- 14 bring up.
- You propose, as part of your package that
- 16 506 be addressed at some future time and, in fact,
- 17 have specifically recommended that IDOA propose
- 18 specific revisions to Part 506 through a separate
- 19 Board proceeding. Because 506 is an agency rule,
- 20 you have -- now I did it. Excuse me. Since 560 is
- 21 an agency rule, could you share with us your
- 22 thoughts on how you see the three agencies
- 23 interacting on this?
- 24 MR. JIM FRANK: Yes, I could. I think,

KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY Belleville, Illinois

- 1 in my actual testimony I changed a bit of what I
- 2 said there.
- 3 CHAIRMAN MANNING: You did.
- 4 MR. JIM FRANK: But I think there are
- 5 several options that are available to throw out the
- 6 old and bring in the new. That is really what we
- 7 are about here. I don't think the industry feels
- 8 that we should operate under the existing -- I am
- 9 going to call them the design criteria -- so I
- 10 don't have to trip over my 506, 560 tongue. I
- 11 think we acknowledge that there are some need for
- 12 changes therein and if a new rulemaking can proceed
- in a reasonably expeditious time and say over the
- 14 next, say, year and a half something takes its
- 15 place, we think that's suitable.
- 16 How that could be done would be the
- 17 Illinois Department of Agriculture propose in a
- 18 separate proceeding to the Illinois Pollution
- 19 Control Board a new set of design criteria that
- 20 would govern the Livestock Waste Management Plan
- 21 and as a part of that proceeding perhaps IEPA could
- 22 withdraw their design criteria or kind of make it
- 23 go away, however they would choose to do that, as
- 24 the new came in.

- 1 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Under
- 2 that option presumably the end result would be a
- 3 new part that would be in the Board's portion of
- 4 the regulations but would have the substance of
- 5 what is now in 560?
- 6 MR. JIM FRANK: Yes, that is correct.
- 7 PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: Is that
- 8 the only option that you are suggesting as to how
- 9 to --
- 10 MR. JIM FRANK: I believe that is the
- 11 preferred option.
- 12 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Dr.
- 13 Girard.
- 14 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Mr. Frank, I have a
- 15 question. At Section 506.303 (u) of the proposed
- 16 regulations, there is a provision that a manager of
- 17 a livestock facility should consider taking soil
- 18 samples to look at zinc and copper in fields that
- 19 have had manure applied.
- 20 Do you have any experience with studies
- 21 on the zinc and copper loading rates from manure
- 22 application?
- 23 MR. JIM FRANK: Yes, I have some
- 24 knowledge on that topic.

1	BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Could you provide
2	us with a list of studies or maybe a summary or
3	what is your knowledge of that?
4	MR. JIM FRANK: What I would prefer to do
5	is summarize for you. I was present in Galesburg
6	when I believe certain testimony suggested that it
7	was very important to have copper and zinc analyzed
8	and perhaps even some control over it. You note
9	that the industry did not present testimony saying
10	that zinc and copper shouldn't be analyzed. We had
11	to go through this set of regulations and decide
12	what was very important to us and what maybe we
13	didn't totally agree with, but wasn't important
14	enough to bother the Board with asking for a
15	change. I think this falls into that latter
16	category.
17	Zinc and copper, in my view, and I think
18	the literature supports this, when applied through
19	livestock waste, do not present a threat of reduced
20	crop yields for crops grown in Illinois with the

If you control soil erosion you are not

273

climate we have and the soils we have. And they

don't present a water pollution problem, because

they are adsorbed just as strong as phosphorus is.

21

22

23

- 1 going to have a zinc and copper soil surface runoff
- 2 problem. It is reported in the agronomic
- 3 literature that zinc can be a biotoxic heavy
- 4 metal. That is true under certain extreme
- 5 conditions. But those, in my view, would never
- 6 happen through the application of livestock waste
- 7 at the nitrogen agronomic rate.
- I work on a site in Illinois that has
- 9 nothing to do with livestock waste, but it has to
- 10 do with copper and zinc as water pollutants,
- 11 surface water pollutants. We have percentage, low
- 12 percentage zinc in the surface soil, and we can
- 13 successfully vegetate and grow, not field crops,
- 14 because that is not our intent, but grass crops,
- 15 which are nearly as susceptible as corn would be.
- 16 So the notion that you can put on enough zinc and
- 17 copper to ruin the soil or reduce crop yields, I
- 18 believe is an ill conceived notion not supported by
- 19 the scientific literature, in terms of agronomy.
- 20 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Is it possible for
- 21 you to supply to us a list of references to support
- 22 your statements?
- MR. JIM FRANK: Yes. I will attempt to
- 24 do that prior to the closing of the record on the

- 1 14th of February.
- BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Thank you. We have
- 3 had testimony that rather than testing every year
- 4 for zinc and copper it might be better to test
- 5 every five years or at the most every three years.
- 6 So it sounds as if -- does your testimony support
- 7 the three years or the five years or the one year
- 8 testing for zinc and copper?
- 9 MR. JIM FRANK: It is not necessary to
- 10 test at all from an agronomic standpoint, a
- 11 groundwater or surface water standpoint, in my
- 12 opinion. As I said, we had to set some priorities
- on what we wanted to ask for changes on, and this
- 14 wasn't -- this is not a big cost issue. But I
- 15 really think it is dated and it is not needed in
- 16 the Livestock Waste Management Plan.
- 17 BOARD MEMBER GIRARD: Thank you.
- 18 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 19 you. Mr. --
- 20 CHAIRMAN MANNING: If I might bring us
- 21 back to the Part 506, Part 560 debate for just a
- 22 second, it is your understanding, isn't it, Mr.
- 23 Frank, that Part 560, the agency rule, remains
- 24 currently effective regardless of what we are doing

- 1 in this proceeding, and it is an alive and well
- 2 rule, and it is applicable in this state regardless
- 3 of what we do or don't do in 506?
- 4 MR. JIM FRANK: That is my understanding.
- 5 I believe that is borne out by its inclusion in the
- 6 Livestock Management Facilities Act.
- 7 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay. Thank you.
- 8 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 9 Frank, to get to your suggestions relating to Part
- 10 506.305 (b), your suggested language takes out the
- 11 60 working days prior to the application of the
- 12 waste. I have a two-part question. First, you had
- 13 suggested that the waste be sampled and analyzed at
- 14 the same time as the application is occurring.
- We don't have any testimony on the record
- 16 that any farms are currently doing that. To your
- 17 knowledge, is that a reasonable way to test? Do
- 18 you know of any --
- 19 MR. JIM FRANK: I am thinking first
- 20 whether we did have some testimony. I thought
- 21 someone, some producer did testify that they
- 22 sampled their manure at the time that it was
- 23 agitated, and then they knifed it in. I thought
- 24 that but --

- 1 MR. LEGG: I believe I stated that
- 2 earlier.
- 3 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Oh, all
- 4 right. Okay. Thank you.
- 5 MR. LEGG: It was pretty scientific. I
- 6 put mine on with an irrigation gun, and I take five
- 7 gallon buckets and it collects the amount of water
- 8 that the effluent that is being applied, and I take
- 9 a composite sample of all of them and send them in
- 10 to be analyzed, and by the inches that the water is
- 11 applied per acre and translate that to gallons, and
- 12 extrapolate that to nutrients per acre.
- 13 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 14 Thank you. I think I was thinking of Mrs.
- 15 Maschoff's testimony, and they had a fairly
- 16 advanced system of --
- 17 MR. LEGG: Speaking of that, the testing
- 18 is not done right then. The sampling is done.
- 19 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 20 MR. LEGG: I don't pay the turnaround
- 21 fee. It takes approximately two weeks to get the
- 22 test back.
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- MR. JIM FRANK: I would like to comment,

KEEFE REPORTING COMPANY Belleville, Illinois

- 1 though, on why, I guess, this is important. I
- 2 think there could be a bias if one goes out and
- 3 attempts to sample a manure pit or a lagoon, and
- 4 the bias would be to the detriment of the
- 5 environment. The material that is contained on top
- 6 of either an anaerobic lagoon or a pit is going to
- 7 have less nutrients than the material at the bottom
- 8 as an add mixture.
- 9 If you have ever tried to sample from
- 10 either a pit or a lagoon, which I have, it is not
- 11 an easy task to get a composite sample with depth,
- 12 especially in a 9 foot pit or a 20 foot deep
- 13 lagoon. I am not exactly sure what Mrs. Maschoff's
- 14 hired person that goes out is set up to do in all
- 15 of their lagoons. I am not questioning that that
- 16 person is not getting a representative sample, but
- 17 perhaps due to their size and their specialization
- 18 and the fact that they are hiring that service out
- 19 they are comfortable with that.
- 20 But I think most producers are not in
- 21 that position. They would be faced with either
- 22 going out there with some kind of a rod or a sludge
- 23 sampler or a bucket or firing up the pump and
- 24 agitating it. I believe that it is just a much

- 1 more representative sample that is going to protect
- 2 the environment better because we are going to show
- 3 higher numbers, higher nitrogen, if we do it when
- 4 it is being applied.
- 5 You would do that right out of the back
- 6 of the injector, right out of the back of that
- 7 injection rig, or by putting a bucket down and
- 8 letting the irrigation system run over it and
- 9 taking those and sending them off.
- 10 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Then why,
- 11 when you omitted the 60 days, did you not include
- 12 that it should be sampled at the time of the
- 13 application, because you could read this to sample
- 14 and analyze at a longer time frame than 60 days, by
- 15 simply omitting that language and not adding any
- 16 language that said at the time of application.
- 17 MR. JIM FRANK: Well, I attempted to give
- 18 that intent by what was added where it says a
- 19 sample taken during a waste application the
- 20 previous year can be used as a representative
- 21 sample as the waste to be applied the following
- 22 year, unless there has been a significant change in
- 23 the waste management practices.
- 24 So here is the way I would see this

- 1 going. Someone has an obligation to do a waste
- 2 management plan. The first year they use the
- 3 look-up tables, prepare their plan and submit it,
- 4 or if they are in a position to collect a sample of
- 5 waste, as applied, they do that and use that in
- 6 their plan.
- 7 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 8 MR. JIM FRANK: Then in subsequent years
- 9 you use the previous year result for the next
- 10 year's calculation. Unless, of course, you change
- 11 your waste management plan so it would no longer be
- 12 representative.
- 13 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 14 Thank you. Mr. Feinen.
- MR. FEINEN: Just to explain this Table
- 16 1, it seems to me using numbers from NPDES setup
- 17 here, the definition of NPDES animal units, did you
- 18 know if the Agency's table that is being used here
- 19 was based off of facilities that had NPDES permits
- 20 or all facilities?
- 21 MR. JIM FRANK: Mr. Taylor advised me
- 22 that subsequent to sending me this table that he
- 23 has removed the designation of NPDES animal units.
- 24 I am going to, if I might, just ask Mr. Taylor to

- 1 describe what is meant.
- The way I took it, just so you know how I
- 3 interpreted it, was that this was of the 155
- 4 facilities that the agency cited, and had really
- 5 nothing to do with whether that facility had an
- 6 NPDES permit or not, since almost none do. It did
- 7 use the NPDES units in calculating the sizes.
- 8 If Mr. Taylor would like to -- am I
- 9 accurate?
- MR. A.G. TAYLOR: Basically that's it.
- 11 We have been working with this to make it
- 12 presentable, and the discussion was that by having
- 13 NPDES up there it would make it confusing when
- 14 people think it was related to facilities under an
- 15 NPDES permit. It doesn't -- we just dropped the
- 16 NPDES and left animal units up there to give you an
- 17 idea of the relative size of the facility in
- 18 relation to the type of problems we have
- 19 encountered.
- 20 MR. JIM FRANK: The industry appreciates
- 21 Mr. Taylor's coming forward with this table and
- 22 other information, that I guess the Board is going
- 23 to get in the final proceeding, so that we could
- 24 present our testimony.

- 1 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 2 you. Okay. Ms. Poulos.
- 3 MS. POULOS: I have a question about the
- 4 same table. There is source type of tile
- 5 mentioned. Are those instances related to known
- 6 tiles or do you know if there are any related to
- 7 hidden tiles?
- 8 MR. JIM FRANK: I am going to, if I
- 9 might, defer to Mr. Taylor on that. This is his
- 10 table. I used it for the limited purpose of
- 11 grabbing this 155 number.
- 12 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 13 Mr. Taylor, would you like to answer that
- 14 question?
- MR. A.G. TAYLOR: I can clarify that now,
- 16 but if I do, ultimately --
- 17 MR. WARRINGTON: We are going to have
- 18 more questions. We do have testimony prepared on
- 19 the whole issue of the historical compliance rates
- 20 and what the problems have been. So we could
- 21 perhaps answer the limited question right now and
- 22 then --
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: That's
- 24 fine.

- 1 MR. WARRINGTON: -- maybe defer the rest
- 2 until another time, like Champaign.
- 3 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: That's
- 4 fine.
- 5 MR. A.G. TAYLOR: The tile connections on
- 6 there relate to incidents where there was a field
- 7 application and the manure inadvertently got into
- 8 tile, that is one instance, and discharged to a
- 9 receiving stream or related to water pollution
- 10 problems there have been other incidents where
- 11 people have directly disposed of waste into tiles.
- 12 And we have also had situations where we
- 13 have had overflows from pits or lagoons that got
- 14 into tile systems and ultimately discharged into
- 15 receiving waters. We don't discern how many of
- 16 those each subcategories have occurred. We just
- 17 have how many incidents were -- how many problems
- 18 have we seen with field tile connections.
- 19 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 20 you, Mr. Taylor.
- 21 Are there any questions in the audience?
- 22 Yes, Mr. Frank.
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: My name is Scott
- 24 Frank.

- 1 In your testimony you mentioned applying
- 2 manure within the agronomic nitrogen rate. What is
- 3 your definition of the agronomic nitrogen rate?
- 4 MR. JIM FRANK: It is the amount of
- 5 nitrogen that one could expect would be taken up by
- 6 a given cropping pattern. I believe there is a
- 7 definition in the design criteria which I subscribe
- 8 to. I think that's the intent. You target a crop,
- 9 you know what your intended yield is going to be,
- 10 you find out how much nitrogen you are applying and
- 11 that amount of nitrogen should be taken up more or
- 12 less in the year.
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: So you mentioned it is
- 14 to be based on yield?
- 15 MR. JIM FRANK: That is correct.
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: How will that yield be
- 17 determined?
- 18 MR. JIM FRANK: Well, I believe in the
- 19 period of time that I am referring to here is a --
- 20 I suggested a year and a half before these
- 21 regulations were rewritten, that the entity
- 22 preparing a waste management plan should be
- 23 required to submit some clear, cogent, convincing
- 24 evidence of how they arrived at either historic

- 1 yield, if that is what they choose to use, or
- 2 intended future yields based on certain agronomic
- 3 principles that they intend to apply. So it is
- 4 clearly our intention to have yields documented.
- 5 The difficulty we had with the three
- 6 reference sources by the Department is that they
- 7 can be static, they can be inaccurate as to that
- 8 specific field where the farmer intends to apply a
- 9 higher manure rate or higher fertilization rates.
- 10 So I think that there could be a number of ways to
- 11 document and substantiate yields.
- MR. SCOTT FRANK: But you did say it was
- 13 to be based on past yields?
- 14 MR. JIM FRANK: Past yields should be a
- 15 factor that could be used. For example, in the
- 16 Maschoff operation, they have been putting manure
- 17 on given fields for years and years and years and
- 18 irrigated, so one would not expect a major increase
- 19 in yield from one year to the next.
- 20 But take someone who has never had
- 21 irrigation, never put livestock waste on, and is
- 22 going to put it on a poor piece of ground that has
- 23 gotten currently improper fertilization; you would
- 24 expect a major yield increase in the first year. I

- 1 believe that the producer should be allowed to make
- 2 that argument to the Department, and the Department
- 3 consider it, and if it is based on reasonable
- 4 agronomic principles and scientific literature, the
- 5 Department should accept that.
- 6 MR. SCOTT FRANK: A lot of these plans
- 7 for producers of 1,000 and 7,000 animal units, in
- 8 fact, I should say all of them from 1,000 to 7,000
- 9 will not be filed with the Department. It will be
- 10 kept on the facility. Some of these, we may never
- 11 see that information. In your suggested changes
- 12 here you mention a change from optimum crop yields
- 13 to targeted crop yield goal. What would there be
- 14 to prevent a producer from stating that his yield
- 15 goal is 300 bushels to the acre, when in reality he
- 16 may never have produced more than 200 bushel?
- 17 MR. JIM FRANK: I think that's a very
- 18 valid question. That goes to the basic issue of
- 19 what is the Department's philosophy going to be
- 20 regarding the use of these plans to assure proper
- 21 manure management procedures, and how trusting
- 22 should the government be for self-generated plans
- 23 that might -- that you might only see or enforce
- 24 against a small percentage of them. That is

- 1 usually the dilemma of government when asking for
- 2 any kind of self-certification procedure.
- 3 Let's take your example, Scott, where
- 4 somebody is lying about what the yield might
- 5 possibly be. You know, they are not the Illinois
- 6 corn growing champion at 350 bushels an acre, but
- 7 yet they claim that they can do that in order to
- 8 get their acreage within the plan to come out to
- 9 the proper calculation.
- 10 If your inspector goes to that farm and
- 11 sees that they are using an outlandish number of
- 12 that type, I would presume he would ask them to
- 13 substantiate in the plan their calculations and
- 14 their basis. And if you would disagree with that
- 15 then perhaps there should be a mechanism for you to
- 16 enforce against a false claim.
- I don't see -- I mean, if we are getting
- 18 down to the basic integrity of the person preparing
- 19 the plan, you can pencil whip all the different
- 20 parts of this plan, and I think you pointed out one
- 21 area where that could occur. But I think on the
- 22 reverse side of that, with the vast majority of the
- 23 producers viewing this as a resource, they are
- 24 going to use it to maximize their profit

- 1 potential. And generally that will be the true
- 2 nitrogen agronomic rate as best that they can
- 3 determine it.
- 4 MR. SCOTT FRANK: If there is no
- 5 definition for crop yield goal, I don't know if the
- 6 Department would have any basis in which to
- 7 challenge their goal that they state. Do you have
- 8 any comment on that?
- 9 MR. JIM FRANK: I think the Department
- 10 could have a basis for a challenge in that, based
- on the response that they give to your question.
- 12 If you say show me how it is you are going to grow
- 13 300 bushels here and they are unable to do that
- 14 based on the Illinois Agronomy Handbook, the soil
- 15 type, the past historic yield literature,
- 16 demonstrating it when you apply certain amounts of
- 17 nutrients, input moisture, you get a big increase
- in yield, if they can't meet that burden, then I
- 19 think you have got them -- you have got them with a
- 20 plan that would not be approvable. I think you
- 21 have the ability here to ask them to rewrite that
- 22 plan.
- 23 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Okay. Also a change
- 24 that you suggested deals with adjustment to

- 1 nitrogen availability due to the conversion of
- 2 organic nitrogen to a plant available form.
- 3 MR. JIM FRANK: Yes.
- 4 MR. SCOTT FRANK: You suggested taking
- 5 out the language whereby the Department may adopt
- 6 criteria for this. In Part 560, the current
- 7 regulations, the only reference to the conversion
- 8 of organic nitrogen to a plant available form that
- 9 I found is in the general statement, and it
- 10 presumes application is -- yearly application is
- 11 over a period of time in which an equilibrium is
- 12 reached.
- Going by the change that you suggested
- 14 here, what data or what information would be used
- in a plan for a facility that, say, is just
- 16 starting up or is applying manure on the land for
- 17 the first time to account for adjustment of
- 18 nitrogen availability due to conversion of organic
- 19 nitrogen to a plant available form?
- 20 MR. JIM FRANK: 560.201 (e), the way I
- 21 interpret that has been used, is that you use --
- 22 you can use a five year nitrogen regeneration cycle
- 23 and actually in the sludge criteria there is -- it
- 24 shows a specific formula. I think there is a

- 1 calculation to show, though, that five years works
- 2 out. It is that concept that I believe should be
- 3 utilized until such time as the Department
- 4 establishes that something else is better.
- 5 I think this five years is within the
- 6 normal range of the Midwest Plan Service document
- 7 as well. And I am -- the difference, Scott,
- 8 between the Department's proposal for four years
- 9 and me saying just keep status quo at five is it
- 10 probably in most cases is very small. I think as
- 11 one previous witness said it is measured with a
- 12 micrometer and then we chop it off with an axe.
- 13 That's what we are talking about here.
- It is not so much I believe five years is
- 15 better than four. I believe that the existing
- 16 design criteria contained in 560 has great value to
- 17 get the plans into the Department that are due very
- 18 soon without putting an undue burden on you to
- 19 promulgate rules very soon. That's all we are
- 20 really trying to accomplish here, I think, is
- 21 stability.
- 22 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 23 Taylor, do you have a follow-up?
- MR. A.G. TAYLOR: Yes, I do. In regard

- 1 to the last topic that Mr. Frank brought up for Mr.
- 2 Frank, if the Department carried out the
- 3 percentages by two more factors, what I am saying
- 4 is if they have 50 percent the first year, 25
- 5 percent the second, 12 and a half the third, if
- 6 they carried that out in the same order two more
- 7 times to, what, 6.25, and then 3-something after
- 8 that, would not that reflect the provision that is
- 9 currently in 560 and would not that satisfy or
- 10 accommodate your concern?
- 11 MR. JIM FRANK: As to the math, you are
- 12 exactly right, Mr. Taylor. It is one and the
- 13 same. So if that was in the Department's proposed
- 14 rule, as to that specific issue, agronomic nitrogen
- 15 rate, degradation on mineralization rates, they
- 16 would become one and the same thing. But it is not
- one and the same necessarily in terms of an
- 18 uncertain rule or criteria.
- 19 I am concerned not only about the science
- 20 of the number, because I really think probably the
- 21 Department of Agriculture, in other resources they
- 22 can draw upon, are very qualified to get at the
- 23 science of the number. I am concerned about the
- 24 delay in establishing all of these criteria I

- 1 referenced, and that delay creating uncertainty in
- 2 the livestock industry as to how these plans are to
- 3 be developed.
- 4 MR. A.G. TAYLOR: If they adopted that
- 5 language or if this language were to be adopted in
- 6 this proceeding, then there would be no question as
- 7 to what it is.
- 8 MR. JIM FRANK: On that specific point,
- 9 that is correct.
- 10 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.
- 11 Frank, do you have any follow-up questions?
- 12 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Yes. In regards to the
- 13 three years versus the five years, or four years
- 14 versus five years, in the Department's proposed
- 15 rule, it lists the factors of 50 percent, 25
- 16 percent, and 12 and a half percent for mineralized
- 17 organic nitrogen based upon the first year of
- 18 mineralized nitrogen. So, in effect, it is a four
- 19 year cycle. The first year as proposed, as was
- 20 presented in the testimony, to be based upon a
- 21 table of values for mineralized organic nitrogen
- 22 that appears in the Midwest Plan Service document.
- 23 As I said, that would be the first year.
- 24 Subsequent years then would be 50 percent

- 1 of that first year value, and then 12 and a half --
- 2 excuse me -- 25 percent of that first year value
- 3 and then 12 and a half percent of that first year
- 4 value which, in essence, makes it a four year
- 5 cycle.
- 6 What Mr. Frank was referring to was a
- 7 five year cycle, as in Part 391, and when you get
- 8 down to that fifth year, in which, as Mr. Taylor
- 9 pointed out, would be 6 and a quarter percent, you
- 10 are dealing with 6 and a quarter percent of a
- 11 number that you started with. And in most cases
- 12 that additional amount of nitrogen is going to be
- 13 very small, maybe in the range of a few pounds per
- 14 acre, if that much. So the difference between the
- 15 four year cycle and the five year cycle is very
- 16 minimal.
- 17 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 18 you, Mr. Frank.
- Mr. Warrington.
- MR. WARRINGTON: Mr. Frank, I believe you
- 21 testified that the livestock operator needs some
- 22 sort of immediate guidance for preparing their
- 23 waste management plans even if they don't have to
- 24 submit them to the Department of Agriculture for

- 1 review.
- 2 For guidance purposes, why wouldn't the
- 3 emergency rules that have been adopted by the Board
- 4 suffice?
- 5 MR. JIM FRANK: The emergency rules are
- 6 instructed to the extent that they cover the things
- 7 that an operator needs to know to complete a plan,
- 8 they do suffice. We also have the Livestock
- 9 Management Facilities Act, which provides statutory
- 10 guidance, and that should be used. But I believe
- 11 if you put those two statutes side by side -- I am
- 12 sorry -- the emergency rule and the Livestock
- 13 Management Facilities Act side by side it doesn't
- 14 answer all the questions. That's why you need 560
- in the interim until something more comprehensive
- 16 is developed.
- MR. WARRINGTON: Did you really mean to
- 18 testify that Part 391 was a Board rule?
- 19 MR. JIM FRANK: No, I believe it is an
- 20 agency criteria, similar to 560.
- MR. WARRINGTON: Okay.
- 22 MR. JIM FRANK: Okay. Thank you for that
- 23 correction.
- 24 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Mr.

- 1 Warrington, I think we have a follow-up on your
- 2 previous question.
- Go ahead, Mr. Frank.
- 4 MR. SCOTT FRANK: Getting back to this
- 5 timing issue, the emergency rule was adopted on
- 6 October 31st of 1996. In that rule, a section
- 7 states that producers have six months from the date
- 8 of the effective -- from the effective date of the
- 9 rule in which to prepare a plan. That date then
- 10 would be April 30th of this year. As I said, that
- 11 is based on the emergency rules.
- 12 This final rule, according to the table
- 13 put out with the Board order, states that this
- 14 final rule or this permanent rule is to be in place
- 15 by mid to late May and the statute says a six month
- 16 period from the date of adoption of the Act, so
- 17 that puts it at May 21st, 1997. So according to
- 18 the emergency rule producers are to have a plan in
- 19 place prior to the adoption of this permanent
- 20 rule.
- 21 If the final rule has the same language
- 22 dealing with the six months and that is in the Act,
- 23 then a possibility would be that when the final
- 24 rule is adopted, producers may have another six

- 1 months in which to prepare a waste management
- 2 plan. However, producers would have had to have
- 3 already prepared a plan under the emergency rule.
- 4 So there comes a question as to who might
- 5 be affected by this. It may only be a handful of
- 6 producers that begin operation or expand exceeding
- 7 1,000 animal units. So there may be a little bit
- 8 of a lag period in here in which very, very few
- 9 producers might be affected by the waste management
- 10 plan provisions of the permanent rule.
- 11 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 12 you, Mr. Frank.
- 13 MR. JIM FRANK: I know that wasn't a
- 14 question, Scott, but what is the point you are
- 15 making? Because I am not sure I agree that only a
- 16 few are affected. If you have got people that have
- 17 over 1,000 animal units that have to prepare a
- 18 plan, it is important that the government provide
- 19 them the information with which to prepare the
- 20 plan. We shouldn't only focus on dates when plans
- 21 must be finalized and available, like the April
- 22 30th, because producers have to make decisions
- 23 about land, crop rotations, working out things with
- 24 neighbors to apply to more land, buying land, and I

- 1 can go on and on and on with all the considerations
- 2 that a producer has to look at to develop a proper
- 3 waste management plan. And they are doing that
- 4 right now, or they should be, if they are focusing
- 5 on an April 30th, 1997 date. That's the critical
- 6 time frame I am talking about here.
- 7 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Yes, Mr.
- 8 Frank.
- 9 MR. SCOTT FRANK: I guess my point here
- 10 was that you talked about producers needing
- 11 information now. Well, they have the information
- 12 now based on what is in the emergency rule, and
- 13 that a great majority of producers, according to
- 14 the dates in the emergency rule, are going to have
- 15 to have a waste management plan prepared before
- 16 these permanent rules go into effect.
- 17 So there may be some time then in which
- 18 to flesh out some of these details and some of
- 19 these figures before that next six month period
- 20 expires, as is stated in the Act. There may be
- 21 kind of a grace period in there in which some of
- 22 these details could be worked out.
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 24 you.

- 1 Okay. Mr. Warrington, do you want to
- 2 continue?
- 3 MR. WARRINGTON: Yes. Mr. Frank, you
- 4 talked about the enforceability of the Part 560
- 5 rules, and I think you stated that the Illinois EPA
- 6 has brought cases alleging violations of Part 560.
- 7 Could you identify any particular cases
- 8 where that has happened?
- 9 MR. HARRINGTON: I believe, for the
- 10 record, he said there were cases pursuant to 104 to
- 11 enforce the 560 rule.
- MR. JIM FRANK: Yes, that is what I said
- 13 and that deviates somewhat from my prepared
- 14 testimony, Mr. Warrington.
- MR. WARRINGTON: Can you identify any
- 16 cases that alleged a violation of a Board rule?
- MR. JIM FRANK: I don't have those at the
- 18 tip of my tongue. It has been since 1979 when I
- 19 was involved in some enforcement cases. But the
- 20 context that I recall, and I believe I have also
- 21 seen in compliance inquiry letters since and 31 (d)
- 22 letters since, is where the agency alleges
- violation of 501.405. That's the allegation of
- 24 violation, and uses to substantiate that in

- 1 compliance inquiry letters a discussion that some
- 2 advisory or guideline number was violated such as
- 3 didn't honor the setback applied immediately
- 4 adjacent to stream or something of that nature. So
- 5 that is what I am speaking of.
- 6 But I don't want you to miss the larger
- 7 point, Mr. Warrington, and that is which I said if
- 8 the Department of Ag utilizes 560 over the next
- 9 year and a half as criteria under which to approve
- 10 plans and then the plan itself is violated, the
- 11 enforcement would come through the Illinois
- 12 Department of Agriculture's enforcement of their
- 13 own regulation -- I am sorry -- of the regulations
- 14 before the Board now.
- MR. WARRINGTON: So you are making a
- 16 distinction between actually violating a particular
- 17 section, say, of Part 560 versus using one of the
- 18 sections of Part 560 as support for violation of a
- 19 Board regulation?
- 20 MR. JIM FRANK: That is correct.
- MR. WARRINGTON: So that there is no
- 22 particular provision for penalties in the
- 23 Environmental Protection Act for violations of,
- 24 say, an agency rule like Part 560?

- 1 MR. JIM FRANK: I believe that's correct.
- 2 MR. WARRINGTON: I believe you have
- 3 proposed that the Board adopt as Board regulations
- 4 something equivalent to Part 560 as guidance for
- 5 the Department of Agriculture and for the regulated
- 6 community; is that correct?
- 7 MR. JIM FRANK: That is correct.
- 8 MR. WARRINGTON: Have you considered the
- 9 fact that if it does become a Board regulation, the
- 10 Illinois Environmental Protection Act establishes
- 11 penalties for violations of Board regulations in
- 12 the amount of \$10,000.00 to \$50,000.00 or
- 13 \$50,000.00 and more, I believe.
- 14 MR. JIM FRANK: Well, I think there is
- 15 various ways to structure a proposal to the Board,
- 16 if the Department would embrace that concept, that
- 17 could utilize the Department's enforcement
- 18 capabilities without necessarily subjecting people
- 19 to violations of the Environmental Protection Act.
- 20 That concludes my answer.
- MR. WARRINGTON: I don't have any further
- 22 questions.
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 24 you, Mr. Warrington.

- 1 Are there any other questions of Mr.
- 2 Frank from anyone in the audience?
- 3 Seeing none, Mr. Feinen.
- 4 MR. FEINEN: Real quick. Going back to
- 5 the crop yield goals, the discussion had there, do
- 6 you think it would be appropriate in the waste
- 7 management plan to include the basis for coming up
- 8 with this targeted crop yield goal?
- 9 MR. JIM FRANK: Yes, I do.
- 10 MR. FEINEN: And this is just a stab in
- 11 the dark, in the case that you might be thinking
- 12 about. I think Meadow Lark Farms was the case
- 13 dealing with that type of area of violation of
- 14 enforcement action, just off the top of my head.
- 15 MR. JIM FRANK: That is correct. That
- 16 was a long time ago, but I was involved in that.
- 17 Thank you.
- 18 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Are there
- 19 any other questions from the Board?
- 20 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I have a question.
- 21 Mr. Frank, you were talking earlier about the
- 22 agronomic nitrogen rate, and there was a question
- 23 as to what is the definition. In fact, you were
- 24 asked the definition. The definition is, we have

- 1 properly found out now, contained in Section
- 2 560.201 (a), the current 560 rules, and it
- 3 basically said it is defined as the annual
- 4 application rate of nitrogen that would be expected
- 5 to be required for reasonable anticipated crop
- 6 yield.
- 7 That particular section, however, goes on
- 8 and talks also about the phosphorus application
- 9 being perhaps at some times the appropriate to be
- 10 applied. And I am wondering if you think that that
- 11 particular provision is in any way inconsistent
- 12 with your testimony, and if you wanted to square
- 13 those two things, that would help me.
- 14 MR. JIM FRANK: Okay. Thank you for
- 15 asking the question.
- I do not believe it is inconsistent. I
- 17 acknowledged in my testimony that if we are talking
- 18 about resource management only, which many farmers
- 19 have talked about on this topic, I acknowledge and
- 20 they practice application at the phosphorus rate.
- 21 If they choose to do that based on all their
- 22 considerations, I think that's great.
- The question, I believe, before us is
- 24 should the Illinois Pollution Control Board

- 1 regulate at a resource management rate something
- 2 that is not causing pollution. And I maintain if
- 3 you control soil erosion, the phosphorus does not
- 4 cause surface water or groundwater pollution. So I
- 5 don't think there is an inconsistency.
- 6 You are the Illinois Pollution Control
- 7 Board, not the Illinois Resource Management Board.
- 8 And it is nice to do a lot of things. It would
- 9 have been nice if every state employee who came
- 10 here today had ridden in the same car or van. And
- 11 at one time some EPA decided to regulate car
- 12 pooling and the number of people in cars and all
- 13 kinds of things like that. But it was decided that
- 14 really wasn't needed for pollution control. I
- 15 think this is a good example of that.
- 16 It is a good thing to keep in mind. Many
- 17 farmers will use it, but the scientific data is not
- 18 there to justify the Board regulating phosphorus as
- 19 a water pollutant.
- 20 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Dr.
- 21 Marlin.
- MR. MARLIN: Based on your testimony you
- 23 indicated that you believe that there wouldn't be a
- 24 surface water or a groundwater pollutant. Could

- 1 phosphorus beyond a certain level, particularly
- 2 over a long time, like the agronomic books talk in
- 3 terms of 50 to 100 years, oftentimes, could
- 4 phosphorus become a land pollutant or a soil
- 5 pollutant?
- 6 MR. JIM FRANK: In terms of toxicity?
- 7 MR. MARLIN: To plants, yes, or adverse
- 8 effects long-term, over time.
- 9 MR. JIM FRANK: I believe that under
- 10 certain circumstances phosphorus can create a plant
- 11 toxicity in certain species under certain very
- 12 specific soil type setting and pH ranges. It is
- 13 not a common thing to happen, but I believe it can
- 14 happen. But, again, that's a resource management
- 15 issue. Are we going to get into telling a farmer
- 16 how to avoid that on his farm or should that be his
- 17 business, if it is not a water pollutant.
- 18 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 19 you, Mr. Frank.
- 20 Are there any other questions? Do you
- 21 have a question, Mr. Legg?
- 22 MR. LEGG: Yes. I would like a point of
- 23 clarification on the farm on the yield goals that
- 24 were unattainable, I assume.

- 1 MR. FEINEN: Well, in the Meadow Lark
- 2 Farms case that dealt with a violation -- an
- 3 enforcement action brought against Meadow Lark
- 4 Farms concerning water pollution from field
- 5 application or from lagoon runoff. I can't be
- 6 quite sure. But it was a response to Mr. Frank's
- 7 testimony about enforcing the 560, the 104, 501.140
- 8 regulations. It was not -- I was not bringing that
- 9 case up on my personal knowledge that someone
- 10 violated some application requirement. It was more
- 11 the fact that there was a violation of a waterway
- 12 in that case.
- 13 MR. LEGG: I would like to bring up a
- 14 point. Illinois had the honor -- I am at a loss of
- 15 whether this man is still alive or not. But Herman
- 16 Warsaw has raised over 300 bushel corn at least
- 17 twice. And on this field where he has done this,
- 18 have had manure applications for over 30 years on
- 19 it.
- 20 So to put somebody's goal to what some
- 21 bureaucrat determines the level that is attainable
- 22 is really suspect, because that has been done at
- 23 least twice here in Illinois. The last time it was
- 24 done in one of the farm magazines the main article

- on that, was that the cost of production was so low
- 2 that if the United States could produce corn like
- 3 that the ultimate cost to the consumer would be
- 4 half of what it is now. Thank you.
- 5 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 6 you, Mr. Legg.
- 7 Mr. Frank.
- 8 MR. JIM FRANK: I would just like to
- 9 follow-up on that. I am well aware of what Mr.
- 10 Warsaw has done. But I think -- I don't want to
- 11 have my testimony interpreted to mean that we
- 12 should -- that a producer should be able to pick
- 13 out any pie in the sky number just because it is
- 14 the highest yield that has ever been grown and try
- 15 to sell that to the Department.
- 16 If I was in the Department and somebody
- 17 gave me a 300 bushel yield on a test plot, I
- 18 believe I would question it and ask them to
- 19 recalculate it. That should be the proper role of
- 20 the Department. And people shouldn't be doing
- 21 that.
- 22 If we are on Herman's farm and he is
- 23 putting manure on, then he should be able to take
- 24 credit for having actually done that, and that

- 1 would be an historic yield. I think some common
- 2 sense has to come in here in terms of what people
- 3 can claim for future yields as they improve their
- 4 agronomic practices.
- 5 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Thank
- 6 you, Mr. Frank.
- 7 Okay. Are there any other questions for
- 8 Mr. Frank?
- 9 Seeing none, thank you very much, Mr.
- 10 Frank.
- 11 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I might indicate that
- 12 just because we don't have any at this time doesn't
- 13 mean the Board won't reflect on the testimony. We
- 14 just received it this morning, so we may take some
- 15 time, and if we have to ask some questions later we
- 16 may do that in written form or --
- MR. JIM FRANK: We can respond to that.
- 18 MR. HARRINGTON: If we can do that in
- 19 writing, because it is going to be impossible for
- 20 Mr. Frank to be in Champaign. Otherwise, we would
- 21 have presented him in Champaign.
- 22 CHAIRMAN MANNING: Okay.
- 23 HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
- 24 Thank you.

1	Τσ	there	anvone	മിമേ	present	today	that
	ΤS	cnere	anyone	ETSE	present	Louay	tiiat

- 2 did not sign up to testify, but would like to give
- 3 testimony this afternoon?
- 4 No? Okay. I would remind you that if
- 5 you would like to contribute anything in the form
- 6 of a public comment to send it to the Board. If
- 7 you need the address I have it up here, and just to
- 8 mark on the top of your document that it refers to
- 9 R97-15. We will be accepting those public comments
- 10 that are received at the Board's office until
- 11 February 14th.
- 12 Also, to remind you, if you are
- interested, that this hearing will be continued to
- 14 Friday, February 7th, in Champaign, which is now
- 15 currently the last scheduled hearing in this
- 16 matter.
- 17 Chairman Manning, do you have any
- 18 comments?
- 19 CHAIRMAN MANNING: I thank you all for
- 20 your very steady attention. It has been a long
- 21 day. It has been a long week for us, actually.
- 22 For a lot of us it has been a long week. There is
- 23 people that have been traveling the circuit all
- 24 week. We appreciate all of that, and we appreciate

1	all of your attention today, and we thank you for
2	coming.
3	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Any
4	comments, Dr. Flemal?
5	PRESIDING BOARD MEMBER FLEMAL: No.
6	HEARING OFFICER LOZUK-LAWLESS: Okay.
7	Then we will continue this matter until Friday,
8	February 7th. Thank you.
9	(Whereupon, the proceedings
10	were adjourned at approximately
11	5:15 p.m.)
12	(Exhibits 41 through 46 were
13	retained by Hearing Officer
14	Lozuk-Lawless.)
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	

1	STATE OF ILLINOIS ) ) SS
2	COUNTY OF MONTGOMERY)
3	CERTIFICATE
4	I, DARLENE M. NIEMEYER, a Notary Public
5	in and for the County of Montgomery, State of
6	Illinois, DO HEREBY CERTIFY that the foregoing 309
7	pages comprise a true, complete and correct
8	transcript of the proceedings held on the 31st of
9	January A.D., 1997, at the Ramada Inn, 405 South
10	44th Street, Mt. Vernon, Illinois, in the matter of
11	Livestock Waste Regulations, 35 Illinois
12	Administrative Code 506, Docket R97-15, in
13	proceedings held before the Honorable Audrey
14	Lozuk-Lawless, Hearing Officer, and recorded in
15	machine shorthand by me.
16	IN WITNESS WHEREOF I have hereunto set my
17	hand and affixed my Notarial Seal this 4th day of
18	February A.D., 1997.
19	
20	Notary Public and
21	Certified Shorthand Reporter and Registered Professional Reporter
22	CSR License No. 084-003677
23	My Commission Expires: 03-02-99
24	